# Harder's conjecture I 

By Hiraku Atobe, Masataka Chida, Tomoyoshi Ibukiyama, Hidenori Katsurada and Takuya Yamauchi

(Received Sep. 26, 2021)
(Revised Apr. 26, 2022)


#### Abstract

Let $f$ be a primitive form with respect to $\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})$. Then, we propose a conjecture on the congruence between the Klingen-Eisenstein lift of the Duke-Imamoglu-Ikeda lift of $f$ and a certain lift of a vector valued Hecke eigenform with respect to $\mathrm{Sp}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})$. This conjecture implies Harder's conjecture. We prove the above conjecture in some cases.


## 1. Introduction.

Harder's conjecture is one of the most fascinating conjectures in the arithmetic of automorphic forms. It plays an important role in constructing nontrivial elements of the Bloch-Kato Selmer group attached to a modular form (cf. [15], [17]). Harder's conjecture predicts that the Hecke eigenvalues of a primitive form for $\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})$ are related with those of a certain Hecke eigenform for $\mathrm{Sp}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})$ modulo some prime ideal. We explain it more precisely. For a non-increasing sequence $\mathbf{k}=\left(k_{1}, \ldots, k_{n}\right)$ of non-negative integers we denote by $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\operatorname{Sp}_{n}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ and $S_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\operatorname{Sp}_{n}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ the spaces of modular forms and cusp forms of weight $\mathbf{k}$ (or, weight $k$, if $\mathbf{k}=(\overbrace{k, \ldots, k})$ ) for $\operatorname{Sp}_{n}(\mathbb{Z})$, respectively. (For the definition of modular forms, see Section 2.) Let $f(z)=\sum_{m=1}^{\infty} a(m, f) \exp (2 \pi \sqrt{-1} m z)$ be a primitive form in $S_{2 k+j-2}\left(\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right.$ ), and suppose that a 'big prime' $\mathfrak{p}$ divides the algebraic part of $L(k+j, f)$. Then, Harder $[\mathbf{1 7}]$ conjectured that there exists a Hecke eigenform $F$ in $S_{(k+j, k)}\left(\mathrm{Sp}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ such that

$$
\lambda_{F}(T(p)) \equiv a(p, f)+p^{k-2}+p^{j+k-1} \quad \bmod \mathfrak{p}^{\prime}
$$

for any prime number $p$, where $\lambda_{F}(T(p))$ is the eigenvalue of the Hecke operator $T(p)$ on $F$, and $\mathfrak{p}^{\prime}$ is a prime ideal of $\mathbb{Q}(f) \cdot \mathbb{Q}(F)$ lying above $\mathfrak{p}$. One of main difficulties in treating this congruence arises from the fact that this is not concerning the congruence between Hecke eigenvalues of two Hecke eigenforms of the same weight. Indeed, the right-hand side of the above is not the Hecke eigenvalue of a Hecke eigenform if $j>0$. Several attempts have been made to overcome this obstacle. Ibukiyama [21], [23] proposed a half-integral weight version of Harder's conjecture given as congruences of Hecke

[^0]eigenforms and related it to the original Harder's conjecture through his conjectural Shimura type correspondence for vector valued Siegel modular forms of degree two (and this Shimura type conjecture was now proved by Ishimoto [34]). This explains the Harder conjecture for odd $k([\mathbf{2 6}])$ and the proved example of congruence in [23] means the Harder conjecture for $(k, j)=(5,18)$. In [5], Bergström and Dummigan, among other things, reformulated Harder's conjecture as congruence between a certain induced representation of $\pi_{f}$ and a cuspidal automorphic representation of $\operatorname{GSp}(2)$. In [12], Chenevier and Lannes gave several congruences between theta series of even unimodular lattices, and using Arthur's endoscopic classification and Galois representation theoretic method, they, among other things, proved Harder's conjecture for $(k, j)=(10,4)$. In this paper we consider a conjecture concerning the congruence between two liftings to higher degree of Hecke eigenforms (of integral weight) of degree two. More precisely, for the $f$ above, let $\mathcal{J}_{n}(f)$ be the Duke-Imamoglu-Ikeda lift of $f$ to the space of cusp forms of weight $\frac{j}{2}+k+\frac{n}{2}-1$ for $\operatorname{Sp}_{n}(\mathbb{Z})$ with $n$ even. For a sequence
$$
\mathbf{k}=(\overbrace{\left(\frac{j}{2}+k+\frac{n}{2}-1, \ldots, \frac{j}{2}+k+\frac{n}{2}-1\right.}^{n} \overbrace{\frac{j}{2}+\frac{3 n}{2}+1, \ldots, \frac{j}{2}+\frac{3 n}{2}+1}^{n})
$$
with $k \geq n+2$, let $\left[\mathcal{J}_{n}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}$ be the Klingen-Eisenstein lift of $\mathcal{J}_{n}(f)$ to $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\operatorname{Sp}_{2 n}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$. Then, we propose the following conjecture:

Conjecture 1.1 (Conjecture 4.5). Let $k, j$ and $\mathbf{k}$ be as above. Let $f(z) \in$ $S_{2 k+j-2}\left(\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ be a primitive form and $\mathfrak{p}$ a prime ideal of $\mathbb{Q}(f)$. Then under certain assumptions, there exists a Hecke eigenform $F$ in $S_{(k+j, k)}\left(\mathrm{Sp}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ such that

$$
\lambda_{\mathcal{A}_{2 n}^{(I)}(F)}(T) \equiv \lambda_{\left[J_{n}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}}(T) \quad \bmod \mathfrak{p}^{\prime}
$$

for any integral Hecke operator $T$. Here, $\mathcal{A}_{2 n}^{(I)}(F)$ is the lift of $F$ to $S_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\operatorname{Sp}_{2 n}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$, called the lift of type $\mathcal{A}^{(I)}$, which will be defined in Theorem 4.2. (As for the definition of integral Hecke operators, see Section 3.)

This conjecture implies Harder's conjecture (cf. Theorem 4.8).
The advantage of this formulation is that one can compare the Hecke eigenvalues of two Hecke eigenforms. Indeed, by using the same argument as in Katsurada-Mizumoto [39], under the above assumption, we can prove that there exists a Hecke eigenform $G \in M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\mathrm{Sp}_{2 n}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ such that $G$ is not a constant multiple of $\left[\mathcal{J}_{n}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}$ and

$$
\lambda_{G}(T) \equiv \lambda_{\left[\jmath_{n}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}}(T) \quad \bmod \mathfrak{p}^{\prime}
$$

for any integral Hecke operator $T$. Therefore, to prove the above conjecture, it suffices to show that $G$ is a lift of type $\mathcal{A}^{(I)}$. Here we expect that $G$ can be taken as $\mathcal{A}^{(I)}$ and indeed we will see that in the cases $(k, j)=(10,4),(14,4)$ and $(4,24)$ using the dimension formula due to $[\mathbf{5 7}]$ and the numerical tables of Hecke eigenvalues due to Poor-Ryan-Yuen [52] and Ibukiyama-Katsurada-Poor-Yuen [30]. As a result, we prove Conjecture 4.5 and so Harder's conjecture in those cases.

This paper is organized as follows. In Section 2, we give a brief summary of Siegel modular forms, especially about their $\mathbb{Q}$-structures or $\mathbb{Z}$-structures. In Section 3, after giving a summary of several $L$-values, we state Harder's conjecture. In Section 4, we introduce several lifts, and among other things define the lift of $\mathcal{A}^{(I)}$-type of a vector valued modular form in $S_{(k+j, k)}\left(\mathrm{Sp}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$, and propose a conjecture and explain how this conjecture implies Harder's conjecture. In Section 5, we consider the pullback formula of the Siegel-Eisenstein series with differential operators. In Section 6, we consider the congruence for vector valued Klingen-Eisenstein series, which is a generalization of [39], and explain how the assumption that $\mathfrak{p}$ divides the algebraic part of $L(k+j, f)$ for $f \in S_{2 k+j-2}\left(\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ gives the congruence between $\left[\mathcal{J}_{n}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}$ and another Hecke eigenform in $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\operatorname{Sp}_{2 n}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$. In Section 7, we give a formula for the Fourier coefficients of the Klingen-Eisenstein series, from which we can confirm some assumption in our main results. In Section 8, we state our main results, which confirm our conjecture, and so Harder's.

In a subsequent paper, we will prove Conjecture 4.5 and so Harder's in more general setting, that is, in the case $k$ is even and $j \equiv 0 \bmod 4$, that is, we will prove these conjectures without using the dimension formula or the computation of Hecke eigenvalues of Siegel modular forms (cf. [4]).

Acknowledgments. The authors thank Siegfried Böcherer, Gaëtan Chenevier, Neil Dummigan, Günter Harder, Tamotsu Ikeda, Noritomo Kozima, and Shingo Sugiyama for valuable comments. They also thank the referee for a careful and intelligent reading of their paper and for the numerous helpful suggestions to improve the exposition.

Notation. Let $R$ be a commutative ring. We denote by $R^{\times}$the unit group of $R$. We denote by $M_{m n}(R)$ the set of $m \times n$-matrices with entries in $R$. In particular put $M_{n}(R)=M_{n n}(R)$. Put $\mathrm{GL}_{m}(R)=\left\{A \in M_{m}(R) \mid \operatorname{det} A \in R^{\times}\right\}$, where $\operatorname{det} A$ denotes the determinant of a square matrix $A$. For an $m \times n$-matrix $X$ and an $m \times m$-matrix $A$, we write $A[X]={ }^{t} X A X$, where ${ }^{t} X$ denotes the transpose of $X$. Let $\operatorname{Sym}_{n}(R)$ denote the set of symmetric matrices of degree $n$ with entries in $R$. Furthermore, if $R$ is an integral domain of characteristic different from 2 , let $\mathcal{H}_{n}(R)$ denote the set of half-integral matrices of degree $n$ over $R$, that is, $\mathcal{H}_{n}(R)$ is the subset of symmetric matrices of degree $n$ with entries in the field of fractions of $R$ whose $(i, j)$-component belongs to $R$ or $\frac{1}{2} R$ according as $i=j$ or not. We say that an element $A$ of $M_{n}(R)$ is non-degenerate if $\operatorname{det} A \neq 0$. For a subset $S$ of $M_{n}(R)$ we denote by $S^{\text {nd }}$ the subset of $S$ consisting of non-degenerate matrices. If $S$ is a subset of $\operatorname{Sym}_{n}(\mathbb{R})$ with $\mathbb{R}$ the field of real numbers, we denote by $S_{>0}$ (resp. $S_{\geq 0}$ ) the subset of $S$ consisting of positive definite (resp. semi-positive definite) matrices. The group $\mathrm{GL}_{n}(R)$ acts on the set $\operatorname{Sym}_{n}(R)$ by

$$
\operatorname{GL}_{n}(R) \times \operatorname{Sym}_{n}(R) \ni(g, A) \longmapsto A[g] \in \operatorname{Sym}_{n}(R) .
$$

Let $G$ be a subgroup of $\mathrm{GL}_{n}(R)$. For a $G$-stable subset $\mathcal{B}$ of $\operatorname{Sym}_{n}(R)$ we denote by $\mathcal{B} / G$ the set of equivalence classes of $\mathcal{B}$ under the action of $G$. We sometimes use the same symbol $\mathcal{B} / G$ to denote a complete set of representatives of $\mathcal{B} / G$. We abbreviate $\mathcal{B} / \mathrm{GL}_{n}(R)$ as $\mathcal{B} / \sim$ if there is no fear of confusion. Let $R^{\prime}$ be a subring of $R$. Then two symmetric matrices $A$ and $A^{\prime}$ with entries in $R$ are said to be equivalent over $R^{\prime}$ with
each other and write $A \sim_{R^{\prime}} A^{\prime}$ if there is an element $X$ of $\mathrm{GL}_{n}\left(R^{\prime}\right)$ such that $A^{\prime}=A[X]$. We also write $A \sim A^{\prime}$ if there is no fear of confusion. For square matrices $X$ and $Y$ we write $X \perp Y=\left(\begin{array}{ll}X & O \\ O & Y\end{array}\right)$.

For an integer $D \in \mathbb{Z}$ such that $D \equiv 0$ or $\equiv 1 \bmod 4$, let $\mathfrak{d}_{D}$ be the discriminant of $\mathbb{Q}(\sqrt{D})$, and put $\mathfrak{f}_{D}=\sqrt{\frac{D}{\mathfrak{D}_{D}}}$. We call an integer $D$ a fundamental discriminant if it is the discriminant of some quadratic extension of $\mathbb{Q}$ or 1 . For a fundamental discriminant $D$, let $\left(\frac{D}{*}\right)$ be the character corresponding to $\mathbb{Q}(\sqrt{D}) / \mathbb{Q}$. Here we make the convention that $\left(\frac{D}{*}\right)=1$ if $D=1$. For an integer $D$ such that $D \equiv 0$ or $\equiv 1 \bmod 4$, we define $\left(\frac{D}{*}\right)=\left(\frac{\mathfrak{O}_{D}}{*}\right)$. We put $\mathbf{e}(x)=\exp (2 \pi \sqrt{-1} x)$ for $x \in \mathbb{C}$, and for a prime number $p$ we denote by $\mathbf{e}_{p}(*)$ the continuous additive character of $\mathbb{Q}_{p}$ such that $\mathbf{e}_{p}(x)=\mathbf{e}(x)$ for $x \in \mathbb{Z}\left[p^{-1}\right]$.

Let $K$ be an algebraic number field, and $\mathfrak{O}=\mathfrak{O}_{K}$ the ring of integers in $K$. For a prime ideal $\mathfrak{p}$ we denote by $K_{\mathfrak{p}}$ and $\mathfrak{O}_{\mathfrak{p}}$ the $\mathfrak{p}$-adic completion of $K$ and $\mathfrak{O}$, respectively, and put $\mathfrak{O}_{(\mathfrak{p})}=\mathfrak{O}_{\mathfrak{p}} \cap K$. For a prime ideal number $\mathfrak{p}$ of $\mathfrak{O}$, we denote by $\operatorname{ord}_{\mathfrak{p}}(*)$ the additive valuation of $K_{\mathfrak{p}}$ normalized so that $\operatorname{ord}_{\mathfrak{p}}(\varpi)=1$ for a prime element $\varpi$ of $K_{\mathfrak{p}}$. Moreover for any element $a, b \in \mathfrak{O}_{\mathfrak{p}}$ we write $b \equiv a \bmod \mathfrak{p}$ if $\operatorname{ord}_{\mathfrak{p}}(a-b)>0$.

## 2. Siegel modular forms.

We denote by $\mathbb{H}_{n}$ the Siegel upper half space of degree $n$, i.e.,

$$
\mathbb{H}_{n}=\left\{Z \in M_{n}(\mathbb{C}) \mid Z={ }^{t} Z=X+\sqrt{-1} Y, X, Y \in M_{n}(\mathbb{R}), Y>0\right\}
$$

For any ring $R$ and any natural integer $n$, we define the group $\operatorname{GSp}_{n}(R)$ by

$$
\operatorname{GSp}_{n}(R)=\left\{g \in M_{2 n}(R) \mid g J_{n}^{t} g=\nu(g) J_{n} \text { with some } \nu(g) \in R^{\times}\right\}
$$

where $J_{n}=\left(\begin{array}{cc}0_{n} & -1_{n} \\ 1_{n} & 0_{n}\end{array}\right)$. We call $\nu(g)$ the symplectic similitude of $g$. We also define the symplectic group of degree $n$ over $R$ by

$$
\operatorname{Sp}_{n}(R)=\left\{g \in \operatorname{GSp}_{n}(R) \mid \nu(g)=1\right\}
$$

In particular, if $R$ is a subfield of $\mathbb{R}$, we define

$$
\operatorname{GSp}_{n}^{+}(R)=\left\{g \in \operatorname{GSp}_{n}(R) \mid \nu(g)>0\right\}
$$

We put $\Gamma^{(n)}=\operatorname{Sp}_{n}(\mathbb{Z})$ for the sake of simplicity. Now we define vector valued Siegel modular forms of $\Gamma^{(n)}$. Let $(\rho, V)$ be a polynomial representation of $\mathrm{GL}_{n}(\mathbb{C})$ on a finite dimensional complex vector space $V$. We fix a Hermitian inner product $\langle *, *\rangle$ on $V$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\langle\rho(g) v, w\rangle=\left\langle v, \rho\left({ }^{t} \bar{g}\right) w\right\rangle \quad \text { for } g \in \mathrm{GL}_{n}(\mathbb{C}), v, w \in V \tag{H}
\end{equation*}
$$

For any $V$-valued function $F$ on $\mathbb{H}_{n}$, and for any $g=\left(\begin{array}{cc}A & B \\ C & D\end{array}\right) \in \mathrm{GSp}_{n}^{+}(\mathbb{R})$, we put $J(g, Z)=$ $C Z+D$ and

$$
\left.F\right|_{\rho}[g]=\rho(J(g, Z))^{-1} F(g Z)
$$

For a positive integer $N$, we define the principal congruence subgroup $\Gamma^{(n)}(N)$ of $\Gamma^{(n)}$ of level $N$ by

$$
\Gamma^{(n)}(N)=\left\{\left.\left(\begin{array}{ll}
A & B \\
C & D
\end{array}\right) \in \Gamma^{(n)} \right\rvert\, A \equiv D \equiv 1_{n}, B \equiv C \equiv O_{n} \bmod N\right\}
$$

A subgroup $\Gamma$ of $\Gamma^{(n)}$ is said to be a congruence subgroup if $\Gamma$ contains $\Gamma^{(n)}(N)$ with some $N$. By definition, $\Gamma^{(n)}(N)$ is a congruence subgroup. Another example of congruence subgroup is the group $\Gamma_{0}^{(n)}(N)$ defined by

$$
\Gamma_{0}^{(n)}(N)=\left\{\left.\left(\begin{array}{ll}
A & B \\
C & D
\end{array}\right) \in \Gamma^{(n)} \right\rvert\, C \equiv O_{n} \bmod N\right\} .
$$

Let $\Gamma$ be a congruence subgroup of $\Gamma^{(n)}$. We say that $F$ is a holomorphic Siegel modular form of weight $\rho$ with respect to $\Gamma$ if $F$ is holomorphic on $\mathbb{H}$ and $\left.F\right|_{\rho}[\gamma]=F$ for any $\gamma \in \Gamma$ (with the extra condition of holomorphy at all the cusps if $n=1$ ). We denote by $M_{\rho}(\Gamma)$ the space of modular forms of weight $\rho$ with respect to $\Gamma$, and by $S_{\rho}(\Gamma)$ its subspace consisting of cusp forms.

A modular form $F \in M_{\rho}(\Gamma)$ has the following Fourier expansion

$$
F(Z)=\sum_{T \in S_{n}(\mathbb{Q}) \geq 0} a(T, F) \mathbf{e}(\operatorname{tr}(T Z)) \quad \text { with } a(T, F) \in V
$$

where $\operatorname{tr}(T)$ is the trace of a matrix $T$, and in particular if $\Gamma=\Gamma^{(n)}$, we have

$$
F(Z)=\sum_{T \in \mathcal{H}_{n}(\mathbb{Z}) \geq 0} a(T, F) \mathbf{e}(\operatorname{tr}(T Z))
$$

and we have $F \in S_{\rho}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$ if and only if we have $a(T, F)=0$ unless $T$ is positive definite. For $F, G \in M_{\rho}(\Gamma)$ the Petersson inner product is defined by

$$
\begin{equation*}
(F, G)_{\Gamma}=\int_{\Gamma \backslash \mathbb{H}_{n}}\langle\rho(\sqrt{Y}) F(Z), \rho(\sqrt{Y}) G(Z)\rangle \operatorname{det}(Y)^{-n-1} d Z, \tag{P}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $Y=\operatorname{Im}(Z)$ and $\sqrt{Y}$ is a positive definite symmetric matrix such that $\sqrt{Y}^{2}=Y$. This integral converges if either $F$ or $G$ belongs to $S_{\rho}(\Gamma)$. We also define $(F, G)$ as

$$
(F, G)=\left[\Gamma^{(n)}: \Gamma\right]^{-1}(F, G)_{\Gamma}
$$

Let $\lambda=\left(k_{1}, k_{2}, \ldots\right)$ be a finite or an infinite sequence of non-negative integers such that $k_{i} \geq k_{i+1}$ for all $i$ and $k_{m}=0$ for some $m$. We call this a dominant integral weight (or the Young diagram). We call the biggest integer $m$ such that $k_{m} \neq 0$ a depth of $\lambda$ and write it by depth $(\lambda)$. It is well known that the set of dominant integral weights $\lambda$ with $\operatorname{depth}(\lambda) \leq n$ corresponds bijectively to the set of irreducible polynomial representations of the $\mathrm{GL}_{n}(\mathbb{C})$. We denote this representation by $\left(\rho_{n, \lambda}, V_{n, \lambda}\right)$. We also denote it by ( $\rho_{\mathbf{k}}, V_{\mathbf{k}}$ ) with $\mathbf{k}=\left(k_{1}, \ldots, k_{n}\right)$ and call it the irreducible polynomial representation of $\mathrm{GL}_{n}(\mathbb{C})$ of highest weight $\mathbf{k}$. We then set $M_{\mathbf{k}}(\Gamma)=M_{\rho_{\mathbf{k}}}(\Gamma)$ and $S_{\mathbf{k}}(\Gamma)=S_{\rho_{\mathbf{k}}}(\Gamma)$. We
say $F$ is a modular form of weight $\mathbf{k}$ if it is a modular form of weight $\rho_{\mathbf{k}}$. If $\mathbf{k}=(\overbrace{k, \ldots, k}^{n})$, we simply write $M_{k}(\Gamma)=M_{\mathbf{k}}(\Gamma)$ and $S_{k}(\Gamma)=S_{\mathbf{k}}(\Gamma)$. We note that

$$
M_{(k+j, k)}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)=M_{\operatorname{det}^{k} \otimes \operatorname{Sym}^{j}}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right) \quad \text { and } \quad S_{(k+j, k)}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)=S_{\operatorname{det}^{k} \otimes \operatorname{Sym}^{j}}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)
$$

where $S y m^{j}$ is the $j$-th symmetric tensor representation of $\mathrm{GL}_{2}(\mathbb{C})$. In general, for the $\mathbf{k}=\left(k_{1}, \ldots, k_{n}\right)$ above, we write $\mathbf{k}^{\prime}=\left(k_{1}-k_{n}, \ldots, k_{n-1}-k_{n}, 0\right)$. Then, we have $\rho_{\mathbf{k}} \cong \operatorname{det}^{k_{n}} \otimes \rho_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}$ with $\left(\rho_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}, V_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}\right)$ an irreducible polynomial representation of highest weight $\mathbf{k}^{\prime}$. Here we understand that $\left(\rho_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}, V_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}\right)$ is the trivial representation on $\mathbb{C}$ if $k_{1}=\cdots=$ $k_{n-1}=k_{n}$. Moreover, we may regard an element $F \in M_{\mathbf{k}}(\Gamma)$ as a $V_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}$-valued holomorphic function on $\mathbb{H}$ such that

$$
\left.F\right|_{\operatorname{det}^{k_{n}} \otimes \rho_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}}[\gamma]=F
$$

for any $\gamma \in \Gamma$ (with the extra condition of holomorphy at all the cusps if $n=1$ ). For a representation $(\rho, V)$ of $\mathrm{GL}_{n}(\mathbb{C})$, we denote by $\mathfrak{F}\left(\mathbb{H}_{n}, V\right)$ the set of Fourier series $F(Z)$ on $\mathbb{H}_{n}$ with values in $V$ of the following form:

$$
F(Z)=\sum_{A \in \mathcal{H}_{n}(\mathbb{Z})_{\geq 0}} a(A, F) \mathbf{e}(\operatorname{tr}(A Z)) \quad\left(Z \in \mathbb{H}_{n}, a(A, F) \in V\right) .
$$

For $F(Z) \in \mathfrak{F}\left(\mathbb{H}_{n}, V\right)$ and a positive integer $r \leq n$ we define $\Phi(F)\left(Z_{1}\right)=\Phi_{r}^{n}(F)\left(Z_{1}\right)$ $\left(Z_{1} \in \mathbb{H}_{r}\right)$ as

$$
\Phi(F)\left(Z_{1}\right)=\lim _{\lambda \longrightarrow \infty} F\left(\left(\begin{array}{cc}
Z_{1} & O \\
O & \sqrt{-1} \lambda 1_{n-r}
\end{array}\right)\right)
$$

We make the convention that $\mathfrak{F}\left(\mathbb{H}_{0}, V\right)=V$ and $\Phi_{0}^{n}(F)=a\left(O_{n}, F\right)$. Then, $\Phi(F)$ belongs to $\mathfrak{F}\left(\mathbb{H}_{r}, V\right)$. For a representation $(\rho, V)$ of $\mathrm{GL}_{n}(\mathbb{C})$, we denote by $\widetilde{\mathfrak{F}}\left(\mathbb{H}_{n}, V\right)=$ $\widetilde{\mathfrak{F}}\left(\mathbb{H}_{n},(\rho, V)\right)$ the subset of $\mathfrak{F}\left(\mathbb{H}_{n}, V\right)$ consisting of elements $F(Z)$ such that the following condition is satisfied:

$$
\begin{equation*}
a(A[g], F)=\rho(g) a(A, F) \text { for any } g \in \mathrm{GL}_{n}(\mathbb{C}) \tag{K0}
\end{equation*}
$$

Now let $\ell=\left(l_{1}, \ldots, l_{n}\right)$ be a dominant integral weight of length $n$ of depth $m$. Then we realize the representation space $V_{\ell}$ in terms of bideterminants (cf. [31]). Let $U=\left(u_{i j}\right)$ be an $m \times n$ matrix of variables. For a positive integer $a \leq m$ let $\mathcal{S I}_{n, a}$ denote the set of strictly increasing sequences of positive integers not greater than $n$ of length $a$. For each $J=\left(j_{1}, \ldots, j_{a}\right) \in \mathcal{S} \mathcal{I}_{n, a}$ we define $U_{J}$ as

$$
\left|\begin{array}{ccc}
u_{1, j_{1}} & \ldots & u_{1, j_{a}} \\
\vdots & \ddots & \vdots \\
u_{a, j_{1}} & \ldots & u_{a, j_{a}}
\end{array}\right|
$$

Then we say that a polynomial $P(U)$ in $U$ is a bideterminant of weight $\boldsymbol{\ell}$ if $P(U)$ is of the following form:

$$
P(U)=\prod_{i=1}^{m} \prod_{j=1}^{l_{i}-l_{i+1}} U_{J_{i j}}
$$

where $\left(J_{i 1}, \ldots, J_{i, l_{i}-l_{i+1}}\right) \in \mathcal{S I}_{n, i}^{l_{i}-l_{i+1}}$. Here we understand that $\prod_{j=1}^{l_{i}-l_{i+1}} U_{J_{i j}}=1$ if $l_{i}=l_{i+1}$. Let $\mathcal{B} \mathcal{D}_{\boldsymbol{\ell}}$ be the set of all bideterminants of weight $\boldsymbol{\ell}$. Here we make the convention that $\mathcal{B} \mathcal{D}_{\ell}=\{1\}$ if $\boldsymbol{\ell}=(0, \ldots, 0)$. For a commutative ring $R$ and an $R$-algebra $S$ let $S[U]_{\ell}$ denote the $R$-module of all $S$-linear combinations of $P(U)$ for $P(U) \in \mathcal{B} \mathcal{D}_{\ell}$. Then we can define an action of $\mathrm{GL}_{n}(\mathbb{C})$ on $\mathbb{C}[U]_{\ell}$ as

$$
\mathrm{GL}_{n}(\mathbb{C}) \times \mathbb{C}[U]_{\ell} \ni(g, P(U)) \mapsto P(U g) \in \mathbb{C}[U]_{\ell}
$$

and we can take the $\mathbb{C}$-vector space $\mathbb{C}[U]_{\ell}$ as a representation space $V_{\ell}$ of $\rho_{\ell}$ under this action. Let $m \leq n-1$ be a non-negative integer and $U=\left(u_{i j}\right)$ be an $m \times n$ matrix of variables. Let $\mathbf{k}=\left(k_{1}, \ldots, k_{n}\right)$ with $k_{1} \geq \cdots \geq k_{m}>k_{m+1}=\cdots=k_{n}$ and $\mathbf{k}^{\prime}=$ $(k_{1}-k_{m+1}, \ldots, k_{m}-k_{m+1}, \overbrace{0, \ldots, 0}^{n-m})$. Here we make the convention that $\mathbf{k}=\left(k_{1}, \ldots, k_{1}\right)$ and $\mathbf{k}^{\prime}=(0, \ldots, 0)$ if $m=0$. Then under this notation and convention, $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$ can be regarded as a $\mathbb{C}$-sub-vector space of $\operatorname{Hol}\left(\mathbb{H}_{n}\right)[U]_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}$, where $\operatorname{Hol}\left(\mathbb{H}_{n}\right)$ denotes the ring of holomorphic functions on $\mathbb{H}_{n}$. We sometimes write $F(Z)(U)$ for $F(Z) \in M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$. Moreover, the Fourier expansion of $F(Z) \in M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$ can be expressed as

$$
F(Z)=\sum_{A \in \mathcal{H}_{n}(\mathbb{Z})_{\geq 0}} a(A, F) \mathbf{e}(\operatorname{tr}(A Z))
$$

where $a(A, F)=a(A, F)(U) \in \mathbb{C}[U]_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}$.
Let $r$ be an integer such that $m \leq r \leq n$ and let $\mathbf{l}=\left(k_{1}, \ldots, k_{r-1}, k_{r}\right)$ and $\mathbf{l}^{\prime}=$ $(k_{1}-k_{m+1}, \ldots, k_{m}-k_{m+1}, \overbrace{0, \ldots, 0}^{r-m})$. For the $m \times n$ matrix $U$, let $U^{(r)}=\left(u_{i j}\right)_{1 \leq i \leq m, 1 \leq j \leq r}$ and put $W^{\prime}=\mathbb{C}\left[U^{(r)}\right]_{1^{\prime}}$. Then we can define a representation $\left(\tau^{\prime}, W^{\prime}\right)$ of $\mathrm{GL}_{r}(\mathbb{C})$. The representations ( $\rho_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}, V_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}$ ) and ( $\tau^{\prime}, W^{\prime}$ ) satisfy the following conditions:
(K1) $W^{\prime} \subset V_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}$.
(K2) $\rho_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}\left(\left(\begin{array}{ll}g_{1} & g_{2} \\ O & g_{4}\end{array}\right)\right) v=\tau^{\prime}\left(g_{1}\right) v$ for $\left(\begin{array}{cc}g_{1} & g_{2} \\ O & g_{4}\end{array}\right) \in \mathrm{GL}_{n}(\mathbb{C})$ with $g_{1} \in \mathrm{GL}_{r}(\mathbb{C})$ and $v \in W^{\prime}$.
(K3) If $v \in V_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}$ satisfies the condition

$$
\rho_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}\left(\left(\begin{array}{ll}
1_{r} & O \\
O & h
\end{array}\right)\right) v=v \text { for any } h \in \mathrm{GL}_{n-r}(\mathbb{C})
$$

then $v$ belongs to $W^{\prime}$.
Let $F(Z)=\sum_{A \in \mathcal{H}_{n}(\mathbb{Z}) \geq 0} a(A, F) \mathbf{e}(\operatorname{tr}(A Z)) \in \mathfrak{F}\left(\mathbb{H}_{n}, V_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}\right)$. Then, in a way similar to [1, (2.3.29)], we have

$$
\Phi_{r}^{n}(F)\left(Z_{1}\right)=\sum_{A_{1} \in \mathcal{H}_{r}(\mathbb{Z}) \geq 0} a\left(\left(\begin{array}{cc}
A_{1} & O \\
O & O
\end{array}\right), F\right) \mathbf{e}\left(\operatorname{tr}\left(A_{1} Z_{1}\right)\right)\left(Z_{1} \in \mathbb{H}_{r}\right)
$$

Suppose that $F(Z)$ belongs to $\widetilde{\mathfrak{F}}\left(\mathbb{H}_{n}, V_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}\right)$. Then, by (K0),

$$
\rho_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}\left(\left(\begin{array}{cc}
1_{r} & O \\
O & h
\end{array}\right)\right)\left(a\left(\left(\begin{array}{cc}
A_{1} & O \\
O & O
\end{array}\right), F\right)\right)=a\left(\left(\begin{array}{cc}
A_{1} & O \\
O & O
\end{array}\right), F\right) \text { for any } h \in \mathrm{GL}_{n-r}(\mathbb{C})
$$

Hence, by (K3), $a\left(\left(\begin{array}{cc}A_{1} & O \\ O & O\end{array}\right), F\right)$ belongs to $W^{\prime}$ for any $A_{1} \in \mathcal{H}_{r}(\mathbb{Z})_{\geq 0}$. This implies that $\Phi_{r}^{n}(F)$ belongs to $\mathfrak{F}\left(\mathbb{H}_{r}, W^{\prime}\right)$. We easily see that $\Phi_{r}^{n}(F)$ belongs to $\widetilde{\mathfrak{F}}\left(\mathbb{H}_{r}, W^{\prime}\right)$, and therefore $\Phi_{r}^{n}$ sends $\widetilde{\mathfrak{F}}\left(\mathbb{H}_{n}, V_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}\right)$ to $\widetilde{\mathfrak{F}}\left(\mathbb{H}_{r}, W^{\prime}\right)$. It is easily seen that it induces a mapping from $M_{\rho}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$ to $M_{\tau}\left(\Gamma^{(r)}\right)$, where $\rho=\operatorname{det}^{k_{n}} \otimes \rho_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}$ and $\tau=\operatorname{det}^{k_{n}} \otimes \tau^{\prime}$. Let $\Delta_{n, r}$ be the subgroup of $\Gamma^{(n)}$ defined by

$$
\Delta_{n, r}:=\left\{\left(\begin{array}{cc}
* & * \\
O_{(n-r, n+r)} & *
\end{array}\right) \in \Gamma^{(n)}\right\} .
$$

For $F \in S_{\tau}\left(\Gamma^{(r)}\right)$ the Klingen-Eisenstein series $[F]_{\tau}^{\rho}(Z, s)$ of $F$ associated to $\rho$ is defined by

$$
[F]_{\tau}^{\rho}(Z, s):=\left.\sum_{\gamma \in \Delta_{n, r} \backslash \Gamma^{(n)}}\left(\frac{\operatorname{det} \operatorname{Im}(Z)}{\operatorname{det} \operatorname{Im}\left(\operatorname{pr}_{r}^{n}(Z)\right)}\right)^{s} F\left(\operatorname{pr}_{r}^{n}(Z)\right)\right|_{\rho} \gamma
$$

Here $\operatorname{pr}_{r}^{n}(Z)=Z_{1}$ for $Z=\left(\begin{array}{cc}Z_{1} & Z_{2} \\ t_{2} & Z_{4}\end{array}\right) \in \mathbb{H}_{n}$ with $Z_{1} \in \mathbb{H}_{r}, Z_{4} \in \mathbb{H}_{n-r}, Z_{2} \in M_{r, n-r}(\mathbb{C})$. We also write $[F]_{\tau}^{\rho}(Z, s)$ as $[F]_{1}^{\mathbf{k}}(Z, s)$ or $[F]^{\mathbf{k}}(Z, s)$.

Suppose that $k_{n}$ is even and $2 \operatorname{Re}(s)+k_{n}>n+r+1$. Then, $[F]_{\tau}^{\rho}(Z, s)$ converges absolutely and uniformly on $\mathbb{H}_{n}$. This is proved by [40] in the scalar valued case, and can be proved similarly in general case. If $[F]^{\mathbf{k}}(Z, s)$ can be continued holomorphically in the neighborhood of 0 as a function of $s$, we put $[F]_{\tau}^{\rho}(Z)=[F]_{\tau}^{\rho}(Z, 0)$. If $[F]_{\tau}^{\rho}(Z)$ is holomorphic as a function of $Z$, it belongs to $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$, and we say that it is the Klingen-Eisenstein lift of $F$ to $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$. In particular, if $k_{n}>n+r+1$, then $[F]_{\tau}^{\rho}(Z, s)$ is holomorphic at $s=0$ as a function of $s$, and $[F]_{\tau}^{\rho}(Z, 0)$ belongs to $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$, and $\Phi_{\tau}^{\rho}\left([F]_{\tau}^{\rho}\right)=F$. We note that $[F]_{\tau}^{\rho}(Z)$ is not necessarily holomorphic as a function of $Z$ if $k_{n} \leq n+r+1$.

We define $E_{n, \mathbf{k}}(Z, s)$ as

$$
E_{n, \mathbf{k}}(Z, s)=\left.\sum_{\gamma \in \Delta_{n, 0} \backslash \Gamma^{(n)}}(\operatorname{det} \operatorname{Im}(Z))^{s}\right|_{\rho} \gamma
$$

and call it the Siegel-Eisenstein series of weight $\mathbf{k}$ with respect to $\Gamma^{(n)}$. In particular, if $\mathbf{k}=(\overbrace{k, \ldots, k}^{n})$ with $k$ even, we write $E_{n, k}(Z, s)$ for $E_{n, \mathbf{k}}(Z, s)$. If $k>0$, then $E_{n, k}(Z, s)$ can be continued meromorphically to the whole $s$-plane as a function of $s$. Let $\mathbf{k}=$ $(\overbrace{k+l, \ldots, k+l}^{m}, \overbrace{k, \ldots, k}^{n-m})$ such that $k, l \geq 0$, and put $\rho=\operatorname{det}^{k} \otimes \rho_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}$ and $\tau=\operatorname{det}^{k} \otimes \rho_{\mathbf{l}^{\prime}}$ with $\mathbf{k}^{\prime}=(\overbrace{l, \ldots, l}^{m}, 0, \ldots, 0)$ and $\mathbf{l}^{\prime}=(\overbrace{l, \ldots, l}^{m})$. Then, for $F \in S_{\tau}\left(\Gamma^{(m)}\right)$ we can define the Klingen-Eisenstein series $[F]_{\tau}^{\rho_{\mathbf{k}}}(Z, s)$ of $F$ associated to $\rho_{\mathbf{k}}$ if $k$ is even and $2 \operatorname{Re}(s)+k>$ $n+m+1$. We note that $\mathbb{C}\left[U^{(m)}\right]_{\mathbf{1}^{\prime}}$ is a subspace of $\mathbb{C}[U]_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}$ spanned by $\left(\operatorname{det} U^{(m)}\right)^{l}$, and
hence we have a natural isomorphism

$$
\iota: S_{k+l}\left(\Gamma^{(m)}\right) \ni f \mapsto \tilde{f}:=f\left(\operatorname{det} U^{(m)}\right)^{l} \in S_{\tau}\left(\Gamma^{(m)}\right) .
$$

We sometimes write $[f]^{\rho_{\mathbf{k}}}$ or $[f]^{\mathbf{k}}$ instead of $[\widetilde{f}]_{\tau}^{\rho_{\mathbf{k}}}$ for $f \in S_{k+l}\left(\Gamma^{(m)}\right)$. We state the holomorphy of the Klingen-Eisenstein series.

Proposition 2.1. Let $k$ be an even integer.
(1) Suppose that $k \geq(n+1) / 2$ and that neither $k=(n+2) / 2 \equiv 2 \bmod 4$ nor $k=$ $(n+3) / 2 \equiv 2 \bmod 4$. Then $E_{n, k}(Z)$ belongs to $M_{k}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$.
(2) Let $\mathbf{k}=(\overbrace{k+l, \ldots, k+l}^{m}, \overbrace{k, \ldots, k}^{n-m})$ such that $l \geq 0$ and $k>3 m / 2+1$ and let $f$ be a Hecke eigenform in $S_{k+l}\left(\Gamma^{(m)}\right)$. Then $[f]^{\mathbf{k}}(Z, s)$ can be continued meromorphically to the whole s-plane as a function of $s$, and holomorphic at $s=0$. Moreover suppose that $k>(n+m+3) / 2$. Then $[f]^{\mathbf{k}}(Z)$ belongs to $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$.

Proof. The assertion (1) follows from [55, Theorem 17.7]. The assertion (2) has been proved in the case $l=0$ (cf. [47], [55]). The case $l>0$ will be proved in Section 5.

Let $\boldsymbol{\ell}=\left(l_{1}, \ldots, l_{n}\right)$ be a dominant integral weight of length $n$ of depth $m$. Let $\widetilde{V}=\widetilde{V}_{\ell}=\mathbb{Q}[U]_{\ell}$. Then, $\left(\rho_{\ell} \mid \mathrm{GL}_{n}(\mathbb{Q}), \widetilde{V}\right)$ is a representation of $\mathrm{GL}_{n}(\mathbb{Q})$, and $\widetilde{V} \otimes \mathbb{C}=V_{\ell}$. We consider a $\mathbb{Z}$ structure of $V_{\ell}$. To do this, we fix a basis $\mathcal{S}=\mathcal{S}_{\boldsymbol{\ell}}=\{P\}$ of $\mathbb{Z}[U]_{\ell}$. We note here that the bideterminants are not linearly independent over $\mathbb{Z}$ and even over $\mathbb{C}$ in general, so the set $\mathcal{B D} \mathcal{D}_{\ell}$ is not necessarily a basis of $\mathbb{Z}[U]_{\ell}$. Let $R$ be a subring of $\mathbb{C}$. Since the set $\mathcal{S}$ is also linearly independent over $\mathbb{C}$, an element $a$ of $R[U]_{\ell}$ is uniquely written as

$$
a=\sum_{P \in \mathcal{S}} a_{P} P \text { with } a_{P} \in R
$$

Let $K$ be a number field, and $\mathfrak{O}$ the ring of integers in $K$. For a prime ideal $\mathfrak{p}$ of $\mathfrak{O}$ and $a=a(U)=\sum_{P \in \mathcal{S}} a_{P} P \in K[U]_{\ell}$ with $a_{P} \in K$, define

$$
\operatorname{ord}_{\mathfrak{p}}(a)=\min _{P \in \mathcal{S}} \operatorname{ord}_{\mathfrak{p}}\left(a_{P}\right)
$$

We say that $\mathfrak{p}$ divides $a$ if $\operatorname{ord}_{\mathfrak{p}}(a)>0$.
Remark 2.2. (1) The definition of $\operatorname{ord}_{\mathfrak{p}}(*)$ does not depend on the choice of a basis of $\mathbb{Z}[U]_{\ell}$. We note that $\mathfrak{p}$ does not divide $a=a(U)$ if $\mathfrak{p}$ does not divide $a\left(U_{0}\right)$ for some element $U_{0}$ of $M_{m, n}(\mathfrak{O})$.
(2) There is no canonical choice of a basis of $\tilde{V}$. But several standard choices are known. One of them is a basis associated with the semi-standard Young tableaux (cf. [16]). We note that it is also a basis of $\mathbb{Z}[U]_{\boldsymbol{\ell}}$. This can be proved by a careful analysis of the proof of $[\mathbf{1 6},(4.5 \mathrm{a})]$ combined with $[\mathbf{1 6},(4.6 \mathrm{a})]$.

For a subring $R$ of $\mathbb{C}$, we denote by $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)(R)$ the $R$-submodule of $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$ consisting of all modular forms $F$ such that $a(T, F) \in R[U]_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}$ for all $T \in \mathcal{H}_{n}(\mathbb{Z})_{\geq 0}$. Here, $\mathbf{k}^{\prime}=(k_{1}-k_{m+1}, \ldots, k_{m}-k_{m+1}, \overbrace{0, \ldots, 0}^{n-m})$ for $\mathbf{k}=\left(k_{1}, \ldots, k_{n}\right)$ with $k_{1} \geq \cdots \geq k_{m}>$ $k_{m+1}=\cdots=k_{n}$ as stated before.

We consider tensor products of modular forms, which will be used on and after Section 5. Let $n_{1}$ and $n_{2}$ be positive integers. Let $\mathbf{k}_{1}=\left(k_{1}, \ldots, k_{m}, k_{m+1}, \ldots, k_{n_{1}}\right)$ and $\mathbf{k}_{2}=\left(k_{1}, \ldots, k_{m}, k_{m+1}, \ldots, k_{n_{2}}\right)$ be non-increasing sequences of integers such that $k_{m}>k_{m+1}=\cdots=k_{n_{i}}=l$ for $i=1,2$. Then $\left(\rho_{\mathbf{k}_{1}} \otimes \rho_{\mathbf{k}_{2}}, V_{1} \otimes V_{2}\right)$ is a representation of $\mathrm{GL}_{n_{1}}(\mathbb{C}) \times \mathrm{GL}_{n_{2}}(\mathbb{C})$. Put $\mathbf{k}_{1}^{\prime}=(k_{1}-l, \ldots, k_{m}-l, \overbrace{0, \ldots, 0}^{n_{1}-m})$ and $\mathbf{k}_{2}^{\prime}=\left(k_{1}-l, \ldots, k_{m}-l\right.$, $\overbrace{0, \ldots, 0}^{n_{2}-m})$. Then, $\rho_{\mathbf{k}_{1}} \otimes \rho_{\mathbf{k}_{2}}=\left(\operatorname{det}^{l} \otimes \rho_{\mathbf{k}_{1}^{\prime}}\right) \otimes\left(\operatorname{det}^{l} \otimes \rho_{\mathbf{k}_{2}^{\prime}}\right)$ with $\left(\rho_{\mathbf{k}_{i}^{\prime}}, V_{i}^{\prime}\right)$ a polynomial representation of highest weight $\mathbf{k}_{i}^{\prime}$ for $i=1,2$. To make our formulation smooth, we sometimes regard a modular form of scalar weight $k$ for $\Gamma^{(n)}$ as a function with values in the one-dimensional vector space spanned by $\operatorname{det} U^{l}$ with a non-negative integer $l \leq k$, where $U$ is an $n \times n$ matrix of variables. Let $U_{1}$ and $U_{2}$ be $m \times n_{1}$ and $m \times n_{2}$ matrices, respectively, of variables and for a commutative ring $R$ and an $R$-algebra $S$ let

$$
S\left[U_{1}, U_{2}\right]_{\mathbf{k}_{1}^{\prime}, \mathbf{k}_{2}^{\prime}}=\left\{\sum_{j} P_{j}\left(U_{1}\right) P_{j}\left(U_{2}\right) \quad \text { (finite sum) with } P_{j}\left(U_{i}\right) \in S\left[U_{i}\right]_{\mathbf{k}_{i}^{\prime}}(i=1,2)\right\} .
$$

Here we make the convention that $P_{j}\left(U_{i}\right) \in\left\langle\left(\operatorname{det} U_{i}\right)^{k_{1}-l}\right\rangle_{\mathbb{C}}$ if $n_{i}=m$ and $k_{1}=\cdots=k_{m}$ as stated above. Then, as a representation space $W=W_{\mathbf{k}_{1}^{\prime}, \mathbf{k}_{2}^{\prime}}$ of $\rho_{\mathbf{k}_{1}^{\prime}} \otimes \rho_{\mathbf{k}_{2}^{\prime}}$ we can take $\mathbb{C}\left[U_{1}, U_{2}\right]_{\mathbf{k}_{1}^{\prime}, \mathbf{k}_{2}^{\prime}}$. Let

$$
\widetilde{W}=\widetilde{W}_{\mathbf{k}_{1}^{\prime}, \mathbf{k}_{2}^{\prime}}=\mathbb{Q}\left[U_{1}, U_{2}\right]_{\mathbf{k}_{1}^{\prime}, \mathbf{k}_{2}^{\prime}}
$$

Then $\widetilde{W} \cong \widetilde{V}_{1}^{\prime} \otimes \widetilde{V}_{2}^{\prime}$ and $\widetilde{W} \otimes_{\mathbb{Q}} \mathbb{C}=W$. Let

$$
M=M_{\mathbf{k}_{1}^{\prime}, \mathbf{k}_{2}^{\prime}}=\mathbb{Z}\left[U_{1}, U_{2}\right]_{\mathbf{k}_{1}^{\prime}, \mathbf{k}_{2}^{\prime}}
$$

We note that

$$
M=\left\{\sum_{P_{\tau_{1}} \in \mathcal{S}_{\mathbf{k}_{1}^{\prime}}, P_{\tau_{2}} \in \mathcal{S}_{\mathbf{k}_{2}^{\prime}}} a_{\tau_{1}, \tau_{2}} P_{\tau_{1}}\left(U_{1}\right) P_{\tau_{2}}\left(U_{2}\right) \mid a_{\tau_{1}, \tau_{2}} \in \mathbb{Z}\right\} .
$$

Here we make the convention that $P_{\tau_{i}}\left(U_{2}\right)=\left(\operatorname{det} U_{i}\right)^{k_{1}-l}$ if $n_{i}=m$ and $k_{1}=\cdots=k_{m}$. Therefore, $M$ is a lattice of $\widetilde{W}$ and $M \cong L_{1} \otimes L_{2}$ with $L_{i}=\mathbb{Z}\left[U_{i}\right]_{\mathbf{k}_{i}^{\prime}}(i=1,2)$. Thus $\left(\rho_{\mathbf{k}_{1}} \otimes \rho_{\mathbf{k}_{2}}, V_{1} \otimes V_{2}\right)$ has also a $\mathbb{Q}$-structure and $\mathbb{Z}$-structure and we can define $\operatorname{ord}_{\mathfrak{p}}(a \otimes b)$ for $a \otimes b \in \widetilde{W}_{K}$. If $\operatorname{dim}_{\mathbb{C}} V_{1}=1$, then we identify $V_{1}, \widetilde{V}_{1}$ and $L_{1}$ with $\mathbb{C}, \mathbb{Q}$ and $\mathbb{Z}$, respectively, and for $a, b \in V_{1}$ and $w \in V_{2}$, we write $a \otimes b$ and $a \otimes w$ as $a b$ and $a w$, respectively through the identifications $V_{1} \otimes V_{1} \cong V_{1}$ and $V_{1} \otimes V_{2} \cong V_{2} \otimes V_{1} \cong V_{2}$. The tensor product $M_{\mathbf{k}_{1}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right) \otimes M_{\mathbf{k}_{2}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{2}\right)}\right)$ is regarded as a $\mathbb{C}$-subspace of $\left(\operatorname{Hol}\left(\mathbb{H}_{n_{1}}\right) \otimes\right.$ $\left.\operatorname{Hol}\left(\mathbb{H}_{n_{2}}\right)\right)\left[U_{1}, U_{2}\right]_{\mathbf{k}_{1}^{\prime}, \mathbf{k}_{2}^{\prime}}$.

## 3. Harder's conjecture.

In this section we review several arithmetical properties of Hecke eigenvalues and $L$ values of modular forms, then state the original Harder's conjecture in [17]. In the later section, we will treat a generalized version of the conjecture. From now on, until the end of Proposition 3.3, let $\mathbf{k}=\left(k_{1}, \ldots, k_{n}\right)$ with $k_{1} \geq \cdots \geq k_{n} \geq 0$. Let $\mathbf{L}_{n}=$ $\mathbf{L}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}, \operatorname{GSp}_{n}^{+}(\mathbb{Q}) \cap M_{2 n}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ be the Hecke algebra over $\mathbb{Z}$ associated to the Hecke pair $\left(\Gamma^{(n)}, \operatorname{GSp}_{n}^{+}(\mathbb{Q}) \cap M_{2 n}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ and for a subring $R$ of $\mathbb{C}$ put $\mathbf{L}_{n}(R)=\mathbf{L}_{n} \otimes_{\mathbb{Z}} R$. For an element $T=\Gamma^{(n)} g \Gamma^{(n)} \in \mathbf{L}_{n}(\mathbb{C})$, let

$$
T=\bigsqcup_{i=1}^{r} \Gamma^{(n)} g_{i}
$$

be the coset decomposition. Then, for a modular form $F \in M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$ we define $F \mid T$ as

$$
F\left|T=\nu(g)^{k_{1}+\cdots+k_{n}-n(n+1) / 2} \sum_{i=1}^{r} F\right|_{\rho_{\mathbf{k}}} g_{i}
$$

This defines an action of the Hecke algebra $\mathbf{L}_{n}(\mathbb{C})$ on $M_{\mathbf{k}}$. The operator $F \mapsto F \mid T$ with $T \in \mathbf{L}_{n}(\mathbb{C})$ is called the Hecke operator. We say that $F$ is a Hecke eigenform if $F$ is a common eigenfunction of all Hecke operators $T \in \mathbf{L}_{n}(\mathbb{C})$. Then we have

$$
F \mid T=\lambda_{F}(T) F \text { with } \lambda_{F}(T) \in \mathbb{C} \text { for any } T \in \mathbf{L}_{n}(\mathbb{C})
$$

We call $\lambda_{F}(T)$ the Hecke eigenvalue of $T$ with respect to $F$. For a Hecke eigenform $F$ in $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$, we denote by $\mathbb{Q}(F)$ the field generated over $\mathbb{Q}$ by all the Hecke eigenvalues $\lambda_{F}(T)$ with $T \in \mathbf{L}_{n}(\mathbb{Q})$ and call it the Hecke field of $F$. For two Hecke eigenforms $F$ and $G$ we sometimes write $\mathbb{Q}(F, G)=\mathbb{Q}(F) \mathbb{Q}(G)$. We say that an element $T \in \mathbf{L}_{n}(\mathbb{Q})$ is integral with respect to $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$ if $F \mid T \in M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)(\mathbb{Z})$ for any $F \in M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)(\mathbb{Z})$. We denote by $\mathbf{L}_{n}^{(\mathbf{k})}$ the subset of $\mathbf{L}_{n}(\mathbb{Q})$ consisting of all integral elements with respect to $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$. The following proposition can be proved in the same manner as Proposition 4.2 of [36].

Proposition 3.1. We have $\mathbf{L}_{n} \subset \mathbf{L}_{n}^{(\mathbf{k})}$ for any $\mathbf{k}=\left(k_{1}, \ldots, k_{n}\right)$ with $k_{n} \geq n+1$.
For a non-zero rational number $a$, we define an element $[a]=[a]_{n}$ of $\mathbf{L}_{n}$ by $[a]_{n}=$ $\Gamma^{(n)}\left(a 1_{n}\right) \Gamma^{(n)}$. For each integer $m$ define an element $T(m)$ of $\mathbf{L}_{n}$ by

$$
T(m)=\sum_{d_{1}, \ldots, d_{n}, e_{1}, \ldots, e_{n}} \Gamma^{(n)}\left(d_{1} \perp \cdots \perp d_{n} \perp e_{1} \perp \cdots \perp e_{n}\right) \Gamma^{(n)},
$$

where $d_{1}, \ldots, d_{n}, e_{1}, \ldots, e_{n}$ run over all positive integer satisfying

$$
d_{i}\left|d_{i+1}, e_{i+1}\right| e_{i}(i=1, \ldots, n-1), d_{n} \mid e_{n}, d_{i} e_{i}=m(i=1, \ldots, n)
$$

Furthermore, for $i=1, \ldots, n$ and a prime number $p$ put

$$
T_{i}\left(p^{2}\right)=\Gamma^{(n)}\left(1_{n-i} \perp p 1_{i} \perp p^{2} 1_{n-i} \perp p 1_{i}\right) \Gamma^{(n)} .
$$

As is well known, $\mathbf{L}_{n}(\mathbb{Q})$ is generated over $\mathbb{Q}$ by $T(p), T_{i}\left(p^{2}\right)(i=1, \ldots, n)$, and $\left[p^{-1}\right]_{n}$ for all $p$. We note that $T_{n}\left(p^{2}\right)=[p]_{n}$. We note that $\mathbf{L}_{n}$ is generated over $\mathbb{Z}$ by $T(p)$ and $T_{i}\left(p^{2}\right)(i=1, \ldots, n)$ for all $p$. Let $F$ be a Hecke eigenform in $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$. As is well known, $\mathbb{Q}(F)$ is a totally real algebraic number field of finite degree. Now, first we consider the integrality of the eigenvalues of Hecke operators. For an algebraic number field $K$, let $\mathfrak{O}_{K}$ denote the ring of integers in $K$. The following assertion can be proved in the same manner as in [50]. (See also [36].)

Proposition 3.2. Let $\mathbf{k}=\left(k_{1}, \ldots, k_{n}\right)$ be as above. Suppose that $k_{n} \geq n+1$. Let $F$ be a Hecke eigenform in $S_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$. Then $\lambda_{F}(T)$ belongs to $\mathfrak{O}_{\mathbb{Q}(F)}$ for any $T \in \mathbf{L}_{n}^{(\mathbf{k})}$.

Let $\mathbf{L}_{n, p}=\mathbf{L}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}, \operatorname{GSp}_{n}^{+}(\mathbb{Q}) \cap \mathrm{GL}_{2 n}\left(\mathbb{Z}\left[p^{-1}\right]\right)\right)$ be the Hecke algebra associated with the pair $\left(\Gamma^{(n)}, \mathrm{GSp}_{n}^{+}(\mathbb{Q}) \cap \mathrm{GL}_{2 n}\left(\mathbb{Z}\left[p^{-1}\right]\right)\right) . \mathbf{L}_{n, p}$ can be considered as a subalgebra of $\mathbf{L}_{n}$, and is generated over $\mathbb{Q}$ by $T(p)$ and $T_{i}\left(p^{2}\right)(i=1,2, \ldots, n)$, and $\left[p^{-1}\right]_{n}$. We now review the Satake $p$-parameters of $\mathbf{L}_{n, p} ;$ let $\mathbf{P}_{n}=\mathbb{Q}\left[X_{0}^{ \pm}, X_{1}^{ \pm}, \ldots, X_{n}^{ \pm}\right]$be the ring of Laurent polynomials in $X_{0}, X_{1}, \ldots, X_{n}$ over $\mathbb{Q}$. Let $\mathbf{W}_{n}$ be the group of $\mathbb{Q}$-automorphisms of $\mathbf{P}_{n}$ generated by all permutations in variables $X_{1}, \ldots, X_{n}$ and by the automorphisms $\tau_{1}, \ldots, \tau_{n}$ defined by

$$
\tau_{i}\left(X_{0}\right)=X_{0} X_{i}, \tau_{i}\left(X_{i}\right)=X_{i}^{-1}, \tau_{i}\left(X_{j}\right)=X_{j}(j \neq i)
$$

Moreover, a group $\widetilde{\mathbf{W}}_{n}$ isomorphic to $\mathbf{W}_{n}$ acts on the set $T_{n}=\left(\mathbb{C}^{\times}\right)^{n+1}$ in a way similar to the above. Then there exists a $\mathbb{Q}$-algebra isomorphism $\Phi_{n, p}$, called the Satake isomorphism, from $\mathbf{L}_{n, p}$ to the $\mathbf{W}_{n}$-invariant subring $\mathbf{P}_{n}^{\mathbf{W}_{n}}$ of $\mathbf{P}_{n}$. Then for a $\mathbb{Q}$-algebra homomorphism $\lambda$ from $\mathbf{L}_{n, p}$ to $\mathbb{C}$, there exists an element $\left(\alpha_{0}(p, \lambda), \alpha_{1}(p, \lambda), \ldots, \alpha_{n}(p, \lambda)\right)$ of $\mathbf{T}_{n}$ satisfying

$$
\lambda\left(\Phi_{n, p}^{-1}\left(F\left(X_{0}, X_{1}, \ldots, X_{n}\right)\right)\right)=F\left(\alpha_{0}(p, \lambda), \alpha_{1}(p, \lambda), \ldots, \alpha_{n}(p, \lambda)\right)
$$

for $F \in \mathbf{P}_{n}^{\mathbf{W}_{n}}$. The equivalence class of $\left(\alpha_{0}(p, \lambda), \alpha_{1}(p, \lambda), \ldots, \alpha_{n}(p, \lambda)\right)$ under the action of $\widetilde{\mathbf{W}}_{n}$ is uniquely determined by $\lambda$. We call this the Satake parameters of $\mathbf{L}_{n, p}$ determined by $\lambda$. Now let $F$ be a Hecke eigenform in $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$. Then for each prime number $p$, $F$ defines a $\mathbb{Q}$-algebra homomorphism $\lambda_{F, p}$ from $\mathbf{L}_{n, p}$ to $\mathbb{C}$ in a usual way, and we denote by $\alpha_{0}(p), \alpha_{1}(p), \ldots, \alpha_{n}(p)$ the Satake parameters of $\mathbf{L}_{n, p}$ determined by $F$. For later purpose, we consider special elements in $\mathbf{L}_{n, p}$; the polynomials $r_{n}\left(X_{1}, \ldots, X_{n}\right)=\sum_{i=1}^{n}\left(X_{i}+\right.$ $X_{i}^{-1}$ ) and $\rho_{n}\left(X_{0}, X_{1}, \ldots, X_{n}\right)=X_{0}^{2} X_{1} X_{2} \cdots X_{n} r_{n}\left(X_{1}, \ldots, X_{n}\right)$ are elements of $\mathbf{P}_{n}^{\mathbf{W}_{n}}$, and thus we can define elements $\Phi_{n, p}^{-1}\left(r_{n}\left(X_{1}, \ldots, X_{n}\right)\right)$ and $\Phi_{n, p}^{-1}\left(\rho_{n}\left(X_{0}, X_{1}, \ldots, X_{n}\right)\right)$ of $\mathbf{L}_{n, p}$, which are denoted by $\mathbf{r}_{n, 1}(p)$ and $\widetilde{\rho}_{n, 1}$, respectively.

Proposition 3.3. (1) We have

$$
\widetilde{\rho}_{n, 1}(p)=p^{n(n+1) / 2}[p]_{n} \cdot \mathbf{r}_{n, 1}(p),
$$

and in particular

$$
\lambda_{F}\left(\widetilde{\rho}_{n, 1}(p)\right)=p^{\sum_{i=1}^{n} k_{i}-n(n+1) / 2} \sum_{i=1}^{n}\left(\alpha_{i}(p)+\alpha_{i}(p)^{-1}\right)
$$

(2) Let $\mathbf{k}=\left(k_{1}, \ldots, k_{n}\right)$ be as above. Suppose that $k_{n} \geq(n+1) / 2$. Then $\widetilde{\mathbf{r}}_{n, 1}(p):=$ $p^{k_{1}-1} \mathbf{r}_{n, 1}(p)$ belongs to $\mathbf{L}_{n}^{(\mathbf{k})}$.
Proof. The assertion (1) can easily be checked remarking that $\Phi_{n, p}\left(p^{n(n+1) / 2}[p]_{n}\right)$ $=X_{0}^{2} X_{1} \cdots X_{n}$ (cf. [1, Lemma 3.3.34]). We will prove the assertion (2). Put

$$
\operatorname{GSp}_{n}^{+}(\mathbb{Q})_{\infty}=\left\{\left(\begin{array}{cc}
A & B \\
O & D
\end{array}\right) \in \operatorname{GSp}_{n}^{+}(\mathbb{Q})\right\}
$$

$\Gamma_{\infty}^{(n)}=\Gamma^{(n)} \cap \mathrm{GSp}_{n}^{+}(\mathbb{Q})_{\infty}$, and let $\mathbf{L}_{n, \infty}=\mathbf{L}\left(\Gamma_{\infty}^{(n)}, \mathrm{GSp}_{n}^{+}(\mathbb{Q})_{\infty} \cap M_{2 n}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ be the Hecke algebra associated to the Hecke pair $\left(\Gamma_{\infty}^{(n)}, \operatorname{GSp}_{n}^{+}(\mathbb{Q})_{\infty} \cap M_{2 n}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$. Then there is a natural injection from $\mathbf{L}_{n}$ into $\mathbf{L}_{n, \infty}$. For an element $D \in M_{n}(\mathbb{Z})^{\text {nd }}$ put $D^{*}={ }^{t} D^{-1}$ and for nonnegative integers $a, b$ such that $a+b \leq n$, put $D_{a, b}=D_{a, b}(p)=1_{n-a-b} \perp p 1_{a} \perp p^{2} 1_{b}$, $\widetilde{U}\left(D_{a, b}\right)=\left(p^{2} D_{a, b}^{*} \perp D_{a, b}\right)$ and $\Pi_{a, b}=\Gamma_{\infty}^{(n)} \widetilde{U}\left(D_{a, b}\right) \Gamma_{\infty}^{(n)}$. For an element $\left(\begin{array}{cc}A & B \\ O & D\end{array}\right) \in \Gamma_{\infty}^{(n)}$ with $D \in M_{n}(\mathbb{Z})^{\text {nd }}$ and $L \in \mathrm{GL}_{n}(\mathbb{Z}) D \mathrm{GL}_{n}(\mathbb{Z})$, we define the set $B(L, M)$ as

$$
B(L, M)=\left\{\begin{array}{l|l}
N \in M_{n}(\mathbb{Z}) & \left.\left(\begin{array}{cc}
\nu L^{*} & N \\
O & L
\end{array}\right) \in \Gamma_{\infty}^{(n)} M \Gamma_{\infty}^{(n)}\right\}, ~
\end{array}\right.
$$

where $\nu=\nu(M)$. Then $\#(B(L, M) / L)$ does not depend on the choice of $L$, and is uniquely determined by $M$, which will be denoted by $\alpha(M)$, and in particular put $\beta\left(D_{a, b}\right)=\alpha\left(p^{2} D_{a, b}^{*} \perp D_{a, b}\right)$. Then, by [1, p.160], as an element of $\mathbf{L}_{n, \infty}, \widetilde{\rho}_{n, 1}(p)$ is expressed as

$$
\widetilde{\rho}_{n, 1}(p)=p^{(n-1) n / 2}\left(\beta\left(D_{n-1,0}\right)^{-1} \Pi_{n-1,0}+p^{n+1} \beta\left(D_{n-1,1}\right)^{-1} \Pi_{n-1,1}\right) .
$$

Let $\mathbf{k}^{\prime}=\left(k_{1}-k_{n}, \ldots, k_{n-1}-k_{n}, 0\right)$ and put $m=\operatorname{depth}\left(\mathbf{k}^{\prime}\right)$. Let $F(Z)$ be an element of $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)(\mathbb{Z})$. Then we have

$$
F(Z)=\sum_{T \in \mathcal{H}_{n}(\mathbb{Z}) \geq 0} a(T, F)(U) \mathbf{e}(\operatorname{tr}(T Z))
$$

with $a(T, F)(U) \in \mathbb{Z}[U]_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}$. Then, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& F \mid \widetilde{\rho}_{n, 1}(p)(Z)=p^{2\left(k_{1}+\cdots+k_{n}\right)-n(n+1)+(n-1) n / 2} \\
& \quad \times \sum_{T}\left\{\beta\left(D_{n-1,0}\right)^{-1}\left(\operatorname{det} D_{n-1,0}\right)^{-k_{n}}\right. \\
& \quad \times \sum_{L \in \Lambda_{n} \backslash \Lambda_{n} D_{n-1,0} \Lambda_{n}} a(T, F)\left(U L^{-1}\right) \sum_{N \in B\left(L, \widetilde{U}\left(D_{n-1,0}\right)\right) / L} \mathbf{e}\left(\operatorname{tr}\left(T\left(p^{2 t} L^{-1} Z+N\right) L^{-1}\right)\right) \\
& \quad+\beta\left(D_{n-1,1}\right)^{-1}\left(\operatorname{det} D_{n-1,1}\right)^{-k_{n}} \\
& \left.\quad \times \sum_{L \in \Lambda_{n} \backslash \Lambda_{n} D_{n-1,1} \Lambda_{n}} a(T, F)\left(U L^{-1}\right) \sum_{N \in B\left(L, \widetilde{U}\left(D_{n-1,1}\right)\right) / L} \mathbf{e}\left(\operatorname{tr}\left(T\left(p^{2 t} L^{-1} Z+N\right) L^{-1}\right)\right)\right\},
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\Lambda_{n}=\operatorname{GL}_{n}(\mathbb{Z})$. For $i=0,1$ we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \sum_{N \in B\left(L, \widetilde{U}\left(D_{n-1, i}\right)\right) / L} \mathbf{e}\left(\operatorname{tr}\left(T\left(p^{2} L^{t} L^{-1} Z+N\right) L^{-1}\right)\right) \\
& =\mathbf{e}\left(\operatorname{tr}\left(p^{2} T\left[L^{-1}\right] Z\right)\right) \sum_{N \in B\left(L, \widetilde{U}\left(D_{n-1, i}\right)\right) / L} \mathbf{e}\left(\operatorname{tr}\left(L^{-1} T N\right)\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

We have

$$
\sum_{N \in B\left(L, \widetilde{U}\left(D_{n-1, i}\right)\right) / L} \mathbf{e}\left(\operatorname{tr}\left(L^{-1} T N\right)\right)= \begin{cases}\beta\left(D_{n-1, i}\right) & \text { if } L^{-1} T \in M_{n}(\mathbb{Z}) \\ 0 & \text { otherwise }\end{cases}
$$

We note that $L^{-1} T \in M_{n}(\mathbb{Z})$ if and only if $p^{2} T\left[L^{-1}\right] \in \mathcal{H}_{n}(\mathbb{Z})$. Hence we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& F \mid \widetilde{\rho}_{n, 1}(p)(Z)=p^{2\left(k_{1}+\cdots+k_{n}\right)-n(n+1)+(n-1) n / 2} \\
& \quad \times \sum_{A} \mathbf{e}(\operatorname{tr}(A Z))\left\{p^{-k_{n}(n-1)} \sum_{L \in \Lambda_{n} \backslash \Lambda_{n} D_{n-1,0} \Lambda_{n}} a(A[L], F)\left(U L^{-1}\right)\right. \\
& \\
& \left.\quad+p^{-(n+1) k_{n}+n+1} \sum_{L \in \Lambda_{n} \backslash \Lambda_{n} D_{n-1,1} \Lambda_{n}} a(A[L], F)\left(U L^{-1}\right)\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

and therefore

$$
\begin{aligned}
F \mid \mathbf{r}_{n, 1}(p)(Z)= & p^{k_{1}+\cdots+k_{n}-n} \sum_{A} \mathbf{e}(\operatorname{tr}(A Z))\left\{p^{-k_{n}(n-1)} \sum_{L \in \Lambda_{n} \backslash \Lambda_{n} D_{n-1,0} \Lambda_{n}} a(A[L], F)\left(U L^{-1}\right)\right. \\
& \left.+p^{-(n+1) k_{n}+n+1} \sum_{L \in \Lambda_{n} \backslash \Lambda_{n} D_{n-1,1} \Lambda_{n}} a(A[L], F)\left(U L^{-1}\right)\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

We note that $a(T, F)(U)$ is expressed as a $\mathbb{Z}$-linear combination of polynomials of the following form:

$$
P(U)=\prod_{i=1}^{m} \prod_{j=1}^{l_{i}-l_{i+1}} U_{J_{i j}}
$$

with $l_{i}=k_{i}-k_{n}$, where $\left(J_{i 1}, \ldots, J_{i, l_{i}-l_{i+1}}\right) \in \mathcal{S I}_{n, i}^{l_{i}-l_{i+1}}$. Therefore, to prove the assertion (2), it suffices to show that

$$
\begin{equation*}
p^{2 k_{1}+k_{2}+\cdots+k_{n}-n-1} p^{-k_{n}(n-1+2 i)+(n+1) i} P\left(U L^{-1}\right) \in \mathbb{Z}[U]_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}} \tag{I}
\end{equation*}
$$

for any $L \in \Lambda_{n} D_{n-1, i} \Lambda_{n}$ with $i=0,1$. We may suppose $L=D_{n-1, i}$ with $i=0,1$. First write $D_{n-1,1}=p^{d_{1}} \perp \cdots \perp p^{d_{n}}$ with $d_{1}=\cdots=d_{n-1}=1$ and $d_{n}=2$. Then we have

$$
P\left(U D_{n-1,1}^{-1}\right)=p^{-\sum_{i=1}^{m} \sum_{j=1}^{l_{i}-l_{i+1}} \sum_{a=1}^{i} d_{J_{a+j}}} P(U)
$$

where $\left\{J_{a+j}\right\}_{1 \leq i \leq m, 1 \leq j \leq l_{i}-l_{i+1}, 1 \leq a \leq i}$ is a set of integers such that $1 \leq J_{a+j} \leq n$ and
$J_{a+j} \neq J_{a^{\prime}+j^{\prime}}$ if $a+j \neq a^{\prime}+j^{\prime}$. Then we have $\sum_{a=1}^{i} d_{J_{a+j}} \leq i+1$ for any $i$. Hence we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sum_{i=1}^{m} \sum_{j=1}^{l_{i}-l_{i+1}} \sum_{a=1}^{i} d_{J_{a+j}} & \leq \sum_{i=1}^{m}\left(l_{i}-l_{i+1}\right)(i+1)=2 l_{1}+\sum_{i=2}^{m} l_{i} \\
& =2 k_{1}+\sum_{i=2}^{m} k_{i}-(m+1) k_{n}=2 k_{1}+\sum_{i=2}^{n} k_{i}-(n+1) k_{n}
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence (I) holds for any $L \in \Lambda_{n} D_{n-1,1} \Lambda_{n}$. Similarly, we have

$$
P\left(U D_{n-1,0}^{-1}\right)=p^{-\gamma_{k, n}} P(U)
$$

with $\gamma_{k, n}$ an integer such that

$$
\gamma_{k, n} \leq \sum_{i=1}^{n-1} k_{i}-(n-1) k_{n} .
$$

By assumption, we have $k_{1}+k_{n} \geq n+1$, and hence (I) holds for any $L \in \Lambda_{n} D_{n-1,0} \Lambda_{n}$. This proves the assertion (2).

We write $\Gamma_{\mathbb{C}}(s)=2(2 \pi)^{-s} \Gamma(s)$ and write $\Gamma_{\mathbb{R}}(s)=\pi^{-s / 2} \Gamma(s / 2)$ as usual. Let

$$
f(z)=\sum_{m=1}^{\infty} a(m, f) \mathbf{e}(m z)
$$

be a primitive form in $S_{k}\left(\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$, that is let $f$ be a Hecke eigenform whose first coefficient is 1. For a prime number $p$ let $\beta_{1, p}(f)$ and $\beta_{2, p}(f)$ be complex numbers such that $\beta_{1, p}(f)+\beta_{2, p}(f)=a(p, f)$ and $\beta_{1, p}(f) \beta_{2, p}(f)=p^{k-1}$. Then for a Dirichlet character $\chi$ we define Hecke's L function $L(s, f)$ twisted by $\chi$ as

$$
L(s, f, \chi)=\prod_{p}\left(\left(1-\beta_{1, p}(f) \chi(p) p^{-s}\right)\left(1-\beta_{2, p}(f) \chi(p) p^{-s}\right)\right)^{-1} .
$$

We write $L(s, f, \chi)=L(s, f)$ if $\chi$ is the principal character.
Let $\left\{f_{1}, \ldots, f_{d}\right\}$ be a basis of $S_{k}\left(\Gamma^{(1)}\right)$ consisting of primitive forms. Let $K$ be an algebraic number field containing $\mathbb{Q}\left(f_{1}\right) \cdots \mathbb{Q}\left(f_{d}\right)$, and $\mathfrak{O}$ the ring of integers in $K$. Let $f$ be a primitive form in $S_{k}\left(\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$. Then Shimura [54] showed that there exist two complex numbers $c_{ \pm}(f)$, uniquely determined up to $\mathbb{Q}(f)^{\times}$multiple such that the following property holds:
(AL) The value $\frac{\Gamma_{\mathrm{c}}(l) \sqrt{-1}{ }^{l} L(l, f, \chi)}{\tau(\chi) c_{s}(f)}$ belongs to $\mathbb{Q}(f)(\chi)$ for any positive integer $l \leq$ $k-1$ and a Dirichlet character $\chi$, where $\tau(\chi)$ is the Gauss sum of $\chi$, and $s=s(l, \chi)=+$ or - according as $\chi(-1)=(-1)^{l}$ or $(-1)^{l-1}$.

We note that the above value belongs to $K(\chi)$.
For short, we write

$$
\mathbf{L}\left(l, f, \chi ; c_{s}(f)\right)=\frac{\Gamma_{\mathbb{C}}(l) \sqrt{-1}^{l} L(l, f, \chi)}{\tau(\chi) c_{s}(f)}
$$

We sometimes write $c_{s(l, \chi)}(f)=c_{s(l)}(f)$ and $\mathbf{L}\left(l, f, \chi ; c_{s(l, \chi)}(f)\right)=\mathbf{L}\left(l, f ; c_{s(l)}(f)\right)$ if $\chi$ is the principal character. We note that the value $\mathbf{L}\left(l, f, \chi ; c_{s}(f)\right)$ depends on the choice of $c_{s}(f)$, but if $(\chi \eta)(-1)=(-1)^{l+m}$, then $s:=s(l, \chi)=s(m, \eta)$ and, the ratio $\frac{\mathbf{L}\left(l, f, \chi ; c_{s}(f)\right)}{\mathbf{L}\left(m, f, \eta ; c_{s}(f)\right)}$ does not depend on $c_{s}(f)$, which will be denoted by $\frac{\mathbf{L}(l, f, \chi)}{\mathbf{L}(m, f, \eta)}$. For two positive integers $l_{1}, l_{2} \leq k-1$ and Dirichlet characters $\chi_{1}, \chi_{2}$ such that $\chi_{1}(-1) \chi_{2}(-1)=(-1)^{l_{1}+l_{2}+1}$, the value

$$
\frac{\Gamma_{\mathbb{C}}\left(l_{1}\right) \Gamma_{\mathbb{C}}\left(l_{2}\right) L\left(l_{1}, f, \chi_{1}\right) L\left(l_{2}, f, \chi_{2}\right)}{\sqrt{-1}^{l_{1}+l_{2}+1} \tau\left(\left(\chi_{1} \chi_{2}\right)_{0}\right)(f, f)}
$$

belongs to $\mathbb{Q}(f)\left(\chi_{1}, \chi_{2}\right)$, where $\left(\chi_{1} \chi_{2}\right)_{0}$ is the primitive character associated with $\chi_{1} \chi_{2}$ (cf. [53]). We denote this value by

$$
\mathbf{L}\left(l_{1}, l_{2} ; f ; \chi_{1}, \chi_{2}\right)
$$

In particular, we put

$$
\mathbf{L}\left(l_{1}, l_{2} ; f\right)=\mathbf{L}\left(l_{1}, l_{2} ; f ; \chi_{1}, \chi_{2}\right)
$$

if $\chi_{1}$ and $\chi_{2}$ are the principal characters. This value does not depend upon the choice of $c_{ \pm}(f)$. Let $f$ be a primitive form in $S_{k}\left(\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$. Let $f_{1}, \ldots, f_{d}$ be a basis of $S_{k}\left(\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ consisting of primitive forms with $f_{1}=f$ and let $\mathfrak{D}_{f}$ be the ideal of $\mathbb{Q}(f)$ generated by all $\prod_{i=2}^{d}\left(\lambda_{f_{i}}(T(m))-\lambda_{f}(T(m))\right)$ 's $\left(m \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}\right)$. For a prime ideal $\mathfrak{p}$ of an algebraic number field, let $p_{\mathfrak{p}}$ be the prime number such that $\left(p_{\mathfrak{p}}\right)=\mathbb{Z} \cap \mathfrak{p}$. The following proposition is due to [38, Theorem 5.4].

Proposition 3.4. Let $f$ be a primitive form in $S_{k}\left(\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$. Let $\chi_{1}$ and $\chi_{2}$ be primitive characters with conductors $N_{1}$ and $N_{2}$, respectively, and let $l_{1}, l_{2}$ be positive integers such that $k-l_{1}+1 \leq l_{2} \leq l_{1}-1 \leq k-2$. Let $\mathfrak{p}$ be a prime ideal of $\mathbb{Q}(f)\left(\chi_{1}, \chi_{2}\right)$ with $p_{\mathfrak{p}}>k$. Suppose that $\mathfrak{p}$ divides neither $\mathfrak{D}_{f} N_{1} N_{2}$ nor $\zeta(1-k)$. Then $\mathbf{L}\left(l_{1}, l_{2} ; f ; \chi_{1}, \chi_{2}\right)$ is $\mathfrak{p}$-integral.

For two primitive forms $f_{1} \in S_{k_{1}}\left(\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ and $f_{2} \in S_{k_{2}}\left(\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ we define the Rankin-Selberg $L$ function $L\left(s, f_{1} \otimes f_{2}\right)$ as

$$
L\left(s, f_{1} \otimes f_{2}\right)=\prod_{p}\left(\prod_{i=1}^{2} \prod_{j=1}^{2}\left(1-\beta_{i, p}\left(f_{1}\right) \beta_{j, p}\left(f_{2}\right) p^{-s}\right)\right)^{-1}
$$

Let $F$ be a Hecke eigenform in $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$, and for a prime number $p$ we take the $p$-Satake parameters $\alpha_{0}(p), \alpha_{1}(p), \ldots, \alpha_{n}(p)$ of $F$ so that

$$
\alpha_{0}(p)^{2} \alpha_{1}(p) \cdots \alpha_{n}(p)=p^{k_{1}+\cdots+k_{n}-n(n+1) / 2}
$$

We define the polynomial $L_{p}(X, F, \mathrm{Sp})$ by

$$
L_{p}(X, F, \mathrm{Sp})=\left(1-\alpha_{0}(p) X\right) \prod_{r=1}^{n} \prod_{1 \leq i_{1}<\cdots<i_{r} \leq n}\left(1-\alpha_{0}(p) \alpha_{i_{1}}(p) \cdots \alpha_{i_{r}}(p) X\right)
$$

and the spinor $L$ function $L(s, F, \mathrm{Sp})$ by

$$
L(s, F, \mathrm{Sp})=\prod_{p} L_{p}\left(p^{-s}, F, \mathrm{Sp}\right)^{-1} .
$$

We note that $L(s, f, \mathrm{Sp})$ is Hecke's L function $L(s, f)$ if $f$ is a primitive form. In this case we write $L_{p}(s, f)$ for $L_{p}(s, f, \mathrm{Sp})$. We also define the polynomial $L_{p}(X, F, \mathrm{St})$ by

$$
(1-X) \prod_{i=1}^{n}\left(1-\alpha_{i}(p) X\right)\left(1-\alpha_{i}(p)^{-1} X\right)
$$

and the standard $L$ function $L(s, F, \mathrm{St})$ by

$$
L(s, F, \mathrm{St})=\prod_{p} L_{p}\left(p^{-s}, F, \mathrm{St}\right)^{-1}
$$

For a Hecke eigenform $F \in S_{k}\left(\Gamma^{(r)}\right)$ put

$$
\mathbf{L}(s, F, \mathrm{St})=\Gamma_{\mathbb{C}}(s) \prod_{i=1}^{r} \Gamma_{\mathbb{C}}(s+k-i) \frac{L(s, F, \mathrm{St})}{(F, F)}
$$

Remark 3.5. We note that for a positive integer $m \leq k-r$

$$
\mathbf{L}(m, F, \mathrm{St})=A_{r, k, m} \frac{L(m, F, \mathrm{St})}{\pi^{r(k+m)+m-r(r+1) / 2}(F, F)}
$$

with an element $A_{r, k, m} \in \mathbb{Z}\left[2^{-1}\right]$ such that $\operatorname{ord}_{p}\left(A_{r, k, m}\right)=0$ for any prime number $p \geq 2 k-r-1$.

Proposition 3.6. Let $F$ be a Hecke eigenform in $S_{k}\left(\Gamma^{(r)}\right)$. We define $n_{0}=3$ if $r \geq 5$ with $r \equiv 1 \bmod 4$ and $n_{0}=1$ otherwise. Let $m$ be a positive integer $n_{0} \leq m \leq$ $k-r$ such that $m \equiv r \bmod 2$. Then, $a(A, F) \overline{a(B, F)} \mathbf{L}(m, F, S t)$ belongs to $\mathbb{Q}(F)$ for any $A, B \in \mathcal{H}_{r}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$.

Proof. We note that the value $a(A, F) \overline{a(B, F)} \mathbf{L}(m, F, S t)$ remains unchanged if we replace $F$ by $\gamma F$ with any $\gamma \in \mathbb{C}^{\times}$. By the multiplicity one theorem for Hecke eigenforms (cf. Theorem A. 2 (3) and Remark A. 2 (2)), we can take some non-zero complex number $\gamma$ such that $\gamma F \in S_{k}\left(\Gamma^{(r)}\right)(\mathbb{Q}(F))$. For this $\gamma$, we see $\mathbf{L}(m, \gamma F, \mathrm{St}) \in \mathbb{Q}(F)$ by [50, Appendix A]. This proves the assertion.

Let $R$ be a commutative ring, and $\mathfrak{a}$ an ideal of $R$. For two polynomials $P(X)=$ $\sum_{i=1}^{n} a_{i} X^{i}$ and $Q(X)=\sum_{i=1}^{n} b_{i} X^{i}$, we write

$$
P(X) \equiv Q(X) \quad \bmod \mathfrak{a}
$$

if $a_{i} \equiv b_{i} \bmod \mathfrak{a}$ for any $1 \leq i \leq m$. Now we will state Harder's conjecture.

Conjecture $3.7([\mathbf{1 7}])$. Let $k$ and $j$ be non-negative integers such that $j$ is even and $k \geq 3$. Let $f=\sum a(n, f) \mathbf{e}(n z) \in S_{2 k+j-2}\left(\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ be a primitive form, and suppose that a "large" prime $\mathfrak{p}$ of $\mathbb{Q}(f)$ divides $\mathbf{L}\left(k+j, f ; c_{s(k+j)}\right)$. Then, there exists a Hecke eigenform $F \in S_{(k+j, k)}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$, and a prime ideal $\mathfrak{p}^{\prime} \mid \mathfrak{p}$ in (any field containing) $\mathbb{Q}(f) \mathbb{Q}(F)$ such that, for all primes $p$

$$
L_{p}(X, F, \mathrm{Sp}) \equiv L_{p}(X, f)\left(1-p^{k-2} X\right)\left(1-p^{j+k-1} X\right) \quad \bmod \mathfrak{p}^{\prime}
$$

In particular,

$$
\lambda_{F}(T(p)) \equiv p^{k-2}+p^{j+k-1}+a(p, f) \quad \bmod \mathfrak{p}^{\prime} .
$$

Remark 3.8. (1) The original version of Harder's conjecture did not mention what "largeness" of $\mathfrak{p}$ means.
(2) To formulate Harder's conjecture we must choose the periods $c_{s}(f)$ in an appropriate way. The original version of Harder's conjecture did not specify them. After that, Harder suggested assuming another type of divisibility condition instead of the divisibility of $L\left(k+j, f ; c_{s}(f)\right)$ in his conjecture (cf. [18]). However, it does not seem so easy to confirm such a condition.
(3) The original version of Harder's conjecture, which states only the last congruence on $\lambda_{F}(T(p))$, is naturally included in the above Euler factor version since we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
L_{p}(X, F, \mathrm{Sp})= & 1-\lambda_{F}(T(p)) X+\lambda_{F}\left(\widetilde{\rho}_{2,1}(p)\right) X^{2} \\
& -\lambda_{F}(T(p)) p^{2 k+j-3} X^{3}+p^{4 k+2 j-6} X^{4}
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
L_{p}(X, f)=1-a(p, f) X+p^{2 k+j-3} X^{2}
$$

(4) The above congruence is trivial in the case $k$ is even and $j=0$. Indeed, for the Saito-Kurokawa lift $F$ of $f$, we have

$$
L_{p}(X, F, \mathrm{Sp})=L_{p}(X, f)\left(1-p^{k-2} X\right)\left(1-p^{k-1} X\right)
$$

so we have equality, not only congruence.
To avoid the ambiguity in (1) and (2) of Remark 3.8, we propose the following conjecture, which we also call Harder's conjecture.

Conjecture 3.9. Let $k$ and $j$ be non-negative integers such that $j$ is even and $k \geq 3, j \geq 4$. Let $f$ be as that in Conjecture 3.7. Suppose that a prime ideal $\mathfrak{p}$ of $\mathbb{Q}(f)$ satisfies $p_{\mathfrak{p}}>2 k+j-2$ and that $\mathfrak{p}$ divides $\frac{\mathbf{L}(k+j, f)}{\mathbf{L}\left(k_{j}, f\right)}$, where $k_{j}=k+j / 2$ or $k+j / 2+1$ according as $j \equiv 0 \bmod 4$ or $j \equiv 2 \bmod 4$. Then the same assertion as Conjecture 3.7 holds.

Remark 3.10. There is no ambiguity in the assumptions of Conjecture 3.9. Moreover, since we can compute $\frac{\mathbf{L}(k+j, f)}{\mathbf{L}\left(k_{j}, f\right)}$ rigorously, we can easily check the assumption on $\mathfrak{p}$.

## 4. An enhanced version of Harder's conjecture.

Conjectures 3.7 and 3.9 are not concerning the congruence between the Hecke eigenvalues of two Hecke eigenforms in the same space, and this is one of the reasons that it is not easy to confirm it. To treat the conjecture more accessibly, we reformulate it in the case $k$ is even. (For odd $k$, see [21], [23].)

To do so, first, we review several results, on the Galois representations attached to automorphic forms, and on liftings. Let $R$ be a locally compact topological ring, and $M$ a free $R$-module of finite rank. For a profinite group $G$, let $\rho: G \longrightarrow \operatorname{Aut}_{R}(M)$ be a continuous representation of $G$. When we fix a basis of $M$ with $\operatorname{rank}_{R} M=n$, we write $\rho: G \longrightarrow \mathrm{GL}_{n}(R)$. The following result is due to Deligne [13] in the case $n=1$, and due to Weissauer [59] in the case $n=2$.

Theorem 4.1. Let $F$ be a Hecke eigenform in $S_{\mathbf{k}_{n}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$ with $n \leq 2$, where $\mathbf{k}_{n}=k$ or $(k+j, k)$ according as $n=1$ or $n=2$. Let $K$ be a number field containing $\mathbb{Q}(F)$ and $\mathfrak{p}$ be a prime ideal of $K$. Then there exists a semi-simple Galois representation $\rho_{F}=\rho_{F, \mathfrak{p}}: \operatorname{Gal}(\overline{\mathbb{Q}} / \mathbb{Q}) \longrightarrow \mathrm{GL}_{2^{n}}\left(K_{\mathfrak{p}}\right)$ such that $\rho_{F, \mathfrak{p}}$ is unramified at any prime number $p \neq p_{\mathfrak{p}}$ and

$$
\operatorname{det}\left(1_{2^{n}}-\rho_{F, \mathfrak{p}}\left(\operatorname{Frob}_{p}^{-1}\right) X\right)=L_{p}(X, F, \mathrm{Sp})
$$

where $\mathrm{Frob}_{p}$ is the arithmetic Frobenius at $p$.
Theorem 4.2. (1) Let $\mathbf{k}=\left(k_{1}, \ldots, k_{n}\right) \in \mathbb{Z}^{n}$ with $k_{1} \geq \cdots \geq k_{n}>n$, and $G$ be a Hecke eigenform in $S_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$. Let $k \geq 4$ and $j>0$ and $d>0$. Assume that
(a) $k \equiv n \bmod 2, j \equiv 0 \bmod 2$;
(b) $k>2 d+1$ and $j>2 d-1$;
(c) $\frac{j}{2}+d<k_{i}-i<\frac{j}{2}+k-d-1$ for $i=1, \ldots, n$.

Define $\mathbf{k}^{\prime}=\left(k_{1}^{\prime}, \ldots, k_{n+4 d}^{\prime}\right) \in \mathbb{Z}^{n+4 d}$ so that $k_{1}^{\prime} \geq \ldots \geq k_{n+4 d}^{\prime}$ and

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\{k_{1}^{\prime}-1, k_{2}^{\prime}-2, \ldots, k_{n+4 d}^{\prime}-n-4 d\right\}=\left\{k_{1}-1, k_{2}-2, \ldots, k_{n}-n\right\} \\
& \\
& \cup\left\{\frac{j}{2}+k+d-2, \frac{j}{2}+k+d-3, \ldots, \frac{j}{2}+k-d-1\right\} \\
& \\
& \cup\left\{\frac{j}{2}+d, \frac{j}{2}+d-1, \ldots, \frac{j}{2}-d+1\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Then, for any Hecke eigenform $F \in S_{(k+j, k)}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$ there exists a Hecke eigenform $\mathcal{A}_{n, d, \mathbf{k}}^{(I), \mathbf{k}^{\prime}}(F, G) \in S_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}\left(\Gamma^{(n+4 d)}\right)$ such that

$$
L\left(s, \mathcal{A}_{n, d, \mathbf{k}}^{(I), \mathbf{k}^{\prime}}(F, G), \mathrm{St}\right)=L(s, G, \mathrm{St}) \prod_{i=1}^{2 d} L\left(s+d+\frac{j}{2}+k-1-i, F, \mathrm{Sp}\right)
$$

Here we make the convention that $L(s, G, \mathrm{St})=\zeta(s)$ if $n=0$.
(2) Let $k$ and $n$ be positive even integers such that $k>n>2$. Let $f$ be a primitive form in $S_{2 k-n}\left(\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ and $G$ be a Hecke eigenform in $S_{(k, k-n+2)}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$. Then, there exists a Hecke eigenform $\mathcal{A}_{n}^{(I I)}(f, G) \in S_{k}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$ such that

$$
L\left(s, \mathcal{A}_{n}^{(I I)}(f, G), \mathrm{St}\right)=L(s, G, \mathrm{St}) \prod_{i=1}^{n-2} L(s+k-1-i, f) .
$$

ThEOREM 4.3. Let $G$ be a Hecke eigenform in $S_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$ for a fixed $\mathbf{k}=$ $\left(k_{1}, \ldots, k_{n}\right) \in \mathbb{Z}^{n}$ with $k_{1} \geq \cdots \geq k_{n}>n$. For positive integers $k$ and $d$ with $k>d$, we assume one of the following conditions:
(1) $k-d>k_{1}-1$ and $k \equiv d \bmod 2$.
(2) $k+d-1<k_{n}-n, k>d$ and $k \equiv d+n \bmod 2$.

Define $\mathbf{k}^{\prime}=\left(k_{1}^{\prime}, \ldots, k_{n+2 d}^{\prime}\right) \in \mathbb{Z}^{n+2 d}$ so that $k_{1}^{\prime} \geq \cdots \geq k_{n+2 d}^{\prime}$ and

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\{k_{1}^{\prime}-1, k_{2}^{\prime}-2, \ldots, k_{n+2 d}^{\prime}-(n+2 d)\right\} \\
& \quad=\left\{k_{1}-1, k_{2}-2, \ldots, k_{n}-n\right\} \cup\{k+d-1, k+d-2, \ldots, k-d\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Then, for any Hecke eigenform $f \in S_{2 k}\left(\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$, there exists a Hecke eigenform $\mathcal{M}_{n, d, \mathbf{k}}^{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}(f, G) \in S_{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}\left(\Gamma^{(n+2 d)}\right)$ such that

$$
L\left(s, \mathcal{M}_{n, d, \mathbf{k}}^{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}(f, G), \mathrm{St}\right)=L(s, G, \mathrm{St}) \prod_{i=1}^{2 d} L(s+k+d-i, f)
$$

Here we make the convention that $L(s, G, \mathrm{St})=\zeta(s)$ if $n=0$.
Theorem 4.2 (1) for the case $n=0$, and Theorem 4.2 (2) have been proved in [14, Proposition 5.3] and [14, Proposition 5.2], respectively. (These results were proved under a certain assumption. But such an assumption was proved by Arancibia, Mœglin and Renard [2](cf. Remark A.2), and they are now unconditional results.) A general case of Theorem 4.2 (1) and Theorem 4.3 may be proved similarly. But, for readers' convenience we will give their proofs in Appendix A. Theorem 4.2 was conjectured by Ibukiyama [22] in special cases with numerical examples. We say that the lifts in (1) and (2) are the lifts of types $\mathcal{A}^{(I)}$ and $\mathcal{A}^{(I I)}$, respectively. If $n=0$ and

$$
\mathbf{k}^{\prime}=\overbrace{\left(\frac{j}{2}+k+d-1, \ldots, \frac{j}{2}+k+d-1\right.}^{2 d}, \overbrace{\frac{j}{2}+3 d+1, \ldots, \frac{j}{2}+3 d+1}^{2 d}),
$$

we simply write $\mathcal{A}_{4 d}^{(I)}(F)$ instead of $\mathcal{A}_{0, d, \mathbf{k}}^{(I), \mathbf{k}^{\prime}}(F, G)$ because $\mathbf{k}$ and $\mathbf{k}^{\prime}$ are determined by $F$ and $d$. Theorem 4.3 was conjectured by Miyawaki [49] with numerical examples. We also note that $\mathcal{M}_{n, d, \mathbf{k}}^{\mathbf{k}^{\prime}}(f, G)$ was constructed by Ikeda $[\mathbf{3 3}]$ in the case (2) under the assumption $k_{1}=\cdots=k_{n}$ and the non-vanishing condition. In particular in the case $n=0$, it was
constructed by Ikeda [32], and we write it as $\mathfrak{J}_{2 d}(f)$. The following proposition is more or less well known.

Proposition 4.4. Let $\mathbf{k}=\left(k_{1}, \ldots, k_{m}, \ldots, k_{n}\right)$ and $\mathbf{l}=\left(k_{1}, \ldots, k_{m}\right)$ with $k_{1} \geq$ $\cdots \geq k_{m} \geq \cdots \geq k_{n}$. Let $F$ be a Hecke eigenform in $S_{\mathbf{l}}\left(\Gamma^{(m)}\right)$, and suppose that $[F]^{\mathbf{k}}=[F]^{\mathbf{k}}(Z, 0)$ belongs to $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$. Then, $[F]^{\mathbf{k}}$ is a Hecke eigenform and

$$
L\left(s,[F]^{\mathbf{k}}, \mathrm{St}\right)=L(s, F, \mathrm{St}) \prod_{i=m+1}^{n}\left(\zeta\left(s+k_{i}-i\right) \zeta\left(s-k_{i}+i\right)\right) .
$$

Proof. The assertion is well known in the case $k_{1}=\cdots=k_{m}=\cdots=k_{n}$ (cf. [ $\mathbf{1}$, Exercise 4.3.24]), and a general case can also be proved by the same argument.

Let $F$ and $G$ be Hecke eigenforms in $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$ and $\mathfrak{p}$ a prime ideal of $\mathbb{Q}(F)$. We say that $F$ is Hecke congruent to $G$ modulo $\mathfrak{p}$ if there is a prime ideal $\mathfrak{p}^{\prime}$ of $\mathbb{Q}(F) \cdot \mathbb{Q}(G)$ lying above $\mathfrak{p}$ such that

$$
\lambda_{G}(T) \equiv \lambda_{F}(T) \quad \bmod \mathfrak{p} \text { for any } T \in \mathbf{L}_{n}^{(\mathbf{k})} .
$$

We denote this property by

$$
G \equiv_{\mathrm{ev}} F \bmod \mathfrak{p} .
$$

Conjecture 4.5. Let $k, j$ and $n$ be positive integers. Suppose that
(a) $n \equiv k \equiv j \equiv 0 \bmod 2$ and $j / 2+n / 2 \equiv 1 \bmod 2$.
(b) $k>n+1$ and $j>n-1$.

Put

$$
\mathbf{k}=(\overbrace{\left(\frac{j}{2}+k+\frac{n}{2}-1, \ldots, \frac{j}{2}+k+\frac{n}{2}-1\right.}, \overbrace{\frac{j}{2}+\frac{3 n}{2}+1, \ldots, \frac{j}{2}+\frac{3 n}{2}+1}^{n}) .
$$

Let $f(z)=\sum a(l, f) \mathbf{e}(l z) \in S_{2 k+j-2}\left(\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ be a primitive form. Let $\mathfrak{p}$ be a prime ideal of $\mathbb{Q}(f)$ such that $p_{\mathfrak{p}}>2 k+j-2$ and suppose that $\mathfrak{p}$ divides $\frac{\mathbf{L}(k+j, f)}{\mathbf{L}(j / 2+k+n / 2-1, f)}$. Then, there exists a Hecke eigenform $F \in S_{(k+j, k)}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$ such that

$$
\mathcal{A}_{2 n}^{(I)}(F) \equiv_{\mathrm{ev}}\left[\mathcal{J}_{n}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}} \quad \bmod \mathfrak{p}
$$

Remark 4.6. Since we have $j+3 n / 2+1>3 n / 2+1,\left[\mathcal{J}_{n}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}$ belongs to $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(2 n)}\right)$ by Proposition 2.1 (2).

Let $\mathfrak{O}$ be the ring of integers in an algebraic number field $K$, and $\mathfrak{P}$ a maximal ideal of $\mathfrak{O}$. Let $\mathcal{A}_{\mathfrak{P}}$ be the Grothendieck group of finite dimensional Galois representations of $\operatorname{Gal}(\overline{\mathbb{Q}} / \mathbb{Q})$ with coefficients $\mathfrak{O}_{\mathfrak{P}} / \mathfrak{P}$ unramified outside $\mathfrak{P}$. Let $\mathcal{S}$ be the set of isomorphism classes of irreducible representations in $\mathcal{A}_{\mathfrak{P}}$. Write an element $H$ of $\mathcal{A}_{\mathfrak{F}}$ as

$$
H=\sum_{S \in S} n_{S} S \text { with } n_{S} \in \mathbb{Z}
$$

and set

$$
\|H\|=\sum_{S \in \mathcal{S}}\left|n_{S}\right| \operatorname{dim} S .
$$

Lemma 4.7. Let $\mathfrak{P}$ be as above. Suppose that $p_{\mathfrak{F}}$ is odd. Let $H$ be an element of $\mathcal{A}_{\mathfrak{P}}$. Suppose that $\left(\bar{\chi}^{i}+1\right) H=0$ with $i=1,2$, where $\bar{\chi}$ is the $\bmod \mathfrak{P}$ representation of the cyclotomic character $\chi: \operatorname{Gal}(\overline{\mathbb{Q}} / \mathbb{Q}) \longrightarrow \mathrm{GL}_{1}\left(K_{\mathfrak{P}}\right)$. Then $\|H\|$ is divisible by $\left(p_{\mathfrak{F}}-1\right) / i$.

Proof. The assertion for $i=1$ has been proved in Proposition 10.4.6 of Chenevier and Lannes [12], and the other assertion can also be proved by using the same argument as there.

Theorem 4.8. Let the notation be as in Conjecture 4.5.
(1) Conjecture 3.9 holds for the case $j \equiv 0 \bmod 4$ if Conjecture 4.5 holds for $n=2$.
(2) Suppose that $2 k+j-2 \geq 20$. Then Conjecture 3.9 holds for the case $j \equiv 2 \bmod 4$ if Conjecture 4.5 holds for $n=4$.

Proof. Let $f$ be a primitive form in Conjecture 3.9, and suppose that a prime ideal $\mathfrak{p}$ of $\mathbb{Q}(f)$ satisfies the assumptions in Conjecture 3.9. Then, by Conjecture 4.5, there exists a Hecke eigenform $F$ in $S_{(k+j, k)}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$ satisfying the conditions in Conjecture 4.5. Let $K=\mathbb{Q}(f) \cdot \mathbb{Q}(F)$ and $\mathfrak{O}$ the ring of integers in $K$. Take a prime ideal $\mathfrak{P}$ of $\mathfrak{O}$ lying above $\mathfrak{p}$. Then it suffices to show that

$$
\begin{equation*}
L_{p}(X, F, \mathrm{Sp}) \equiv L_{p}(X, f)\left(1-p^{k-2} X\right)\left(1-p^{j+k-1} X\right) \quad \bmod \mathfrak{P} \tag{p}
\end{equation*}
$$

for any prime number $p$. By Proposition 4.4, we have

$$
L\left(s,\left[\mathcal{J}_{n}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}, \mathrm{St}\right)=L\left(s, \mathcal{J}_{n}(f), \mathrm{St}\right) \prod_{i=1}^{n} \zeta\left(s+\frac{j}{2}+\frac{n}{2}+1-i\right) \zeta\left(s-\frac{j}{2}-\frac{n}{2}-1+i\right)
$$

and

$$
L\left(s, J_{n}(f), \mathrm{St}\right)=\zeta(s) \prod_{i=1}^{n} L\left(s+\frac{j}{2}+k+\frac{n}{2}-1-i, f\right)
$$

Hence

$$
\begin{aligned}
& L\left(s,\left[\mathcal{J}_{n}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}, \mathrm{St}\right) \\
& =\zeta(s) \prod_{i=1}^{n} L\left(s+\frac{j}{2}+k+\frac{n}{2}-1-i, f\right) \prod_{i=1}^{n} \zeta\left(s+\frac{j}{2}+\frac{n}{2}+1-i\right) \zeta\left(s-\frac{j}{2}-\frac{n}{2}-1+i\right) \\
& =\zeta(s) \prod_{i=1}^{n}\left(L\left(s+\frac{j}{2}+k+\frac{n}{2}-1-i, f\right) \zeta\left(s+\frac{j}{2}+\frac{n}{2}+1-i\right) \zeta\left(s-\frac{j}{2}+\frac{n}{2}-i\right)\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Then, by (1) of Theorem 4.2, we have

$$
L\left(s, \mathcal{A}_{2 n}^{(I)}(F), \mathrm{St}\right)=\zeta(s) \prod_{i=1}^{n} L(s+j / 2+k+n / 2-1-i, F, \mathrm{Sp}) .
$$

By $[\mathbf{1},(3.3 .52),(3.3 .53)$, Theorem 3.3.30, Lemma 3.3.34], for any prime number $p$, the $i$ th coefficient of $L_{p}\left(X,\left[\mathcal{J}_{n}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}, \mathrm{St}\right)$ and $L_{p}\left(X, \mathcal{A}_{2 n}^{(I)}(F), \mathrm{St}\right)$ are of the form $p^{n_{i}} \lambda_{\left[\mathcal{J}_{n}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}}\left(T_{i}\right)$ and $p^{n_{i}} \lambda_{\mathcal{A}_{2 n}^{(I)}(F)}\left(T_{i}\right)$ with $n_{i} \in \mathbb{Z}_{\leq 0}$ and $T_{i} \in \mathbf{L}_{n}^{\mathbf{k}}$, respectively. Therefore, for any prime number $p \neq p_{\mathfrak{p}}$, they belong to $\mathfrak{O}_{\mathfrak{P}}$, and by the assumption, we have

$$
L_{p}\left(X, \mathcal{A}_{2 n}^{(I)}(F), \mathrm{St}\right) \equiv L_{p}\left(X,\left[\mathcal{J}_{n}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}, \mathrm{St}\right) \quad \bmod \mathfrak{P} .
$$

Hence we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\prod_{i=1}^{n} L_{p}\left(p^{i-1} X, F, \mathrm{Sp}\right) \equiv \prod_{i=1}^{n} L_{p}\left(p^{i-1} X, f\right)\left(1-p^{i-1} p^{k-2} X\right)\left(1-p^{i-1} p^{j+k-1} X\right) \quad \bmod \mathfrak{P} \tag{p}
\end{equation*}
$$

for any prime number $p \neq p_{\mathfrak{p}}$. Let $\rho_{F}: \operatorname{Gal}(\overline{\mathbb{Q}} / \mathbb{Q}) \longrightarrow \mathrm{GL}_{4}\left(K_{\mathfrak{P}}\right)$ and $\rho_{f}: \operatorname{Gal}(\overline{\mathbb{Q}} / \mathbb{Q}) \longrightarrow$ $\mathrm{GL}_{2}\left(K_{\mathfrak{P}}\right)$ be the Galois representation attached to the spin $L$ functions of $F$ and $f$, respectively. For $\rho=\rho_{F}, \rho_{f}$ let $\bar{\rho}$ be the $\bmod \mathfrak{P}$ representation of $\rho$. Then, by $\left(\mathrm{D}_{p}\right)$, in the Grothendieck ring $\mathcal{A}_{\mathfrak{F}}$,

$$
\left(1+\bar{\chi}^{-1}\right) \bar{\rho}_{F}=\left(1+\bar{\chi}^{-1}\right)\left(\bar{\rho}_{f}+\bar{\chi}^{2-k}+\bar{\chi}^{-j-k+1}\right)
$$

or

$$
\left(1+\bar{\chi}^{-1}\right)\left(1+\bar{\chi}^{-2}\right) \bar{\rho}_{F}=\left(1+\bar{\chi}^{-1}\right)\left(1+\bar{\chi}^{-2}\right)\left(\bar{\rho}_{f}+\bar{\chi}^{2-k}+\bar{\chi}^{-j-k+1}\right)
$$

according as $n=2$ or 4 . Define an element $H$ of $\mathcal{A}_{\mathfrak{B}}$ as

$$
H=\bar{\rho}_{F}-\left(\bar{\rho}_{f}+\bar{\chi}^{2-k}+\bar{\chi}^{-j-k+1}\right) .
$$

Then we have $\|H\| \leq 8$. Let $n=2$. Then, we have

$$
\left(1+\bar{\chi}^{-1}\right) H=0 .
$$

Since we have $2 k+j-2 \equiv 2 \bmod 4$, by assumption we have $p_{\mathfrak{F}}=p_{\mathfrak{p}} \geq 2 k+j-2 \geq 18$. Hence, by Lemma 4.7, we have $H=0$. Let $n=4$. Then,

$$
\left(1+\bar{\chi}^{-1}\right)\left(1+\bar{\chi}^{-2}\right) H=0 .
$$

Since we have $p_{\mathfrak{P}}=p_{\mathfrak{p}}>2 k+j-2 \geq 20$, using Lemma 4.7 repeatedly, we also have $H=0$. Hence, in $\mathcal{A}_{\mathfrak{F}}$ we have

$$
\bar{\rho}_{F}=\bar{\rho}_{f}+\bar{\chi}^{2-k}+\bar{\chi}^{-j-k+1} .
$$

This implies that the congruence relation $\left(\mathrm{C}_{p}\right)$ holds for any prime number $p \neq p_{\mathfrak{p}}$.

Let $p=p_{\mathfrak{p}}$. Then we have

$$
\lambda_{\mathcal{A}_{2 n}^{(I)}(F)}\left(\mathbf{r}_{2 n, 1}(p)\right)=p^{-j / 2-k-n / 2+1} \lambda_{F}(T(p)) \sum_{i=1}^{n} p^{i}
$$

and
$\lambda_{\left[\mathfrak{J}_{n}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}}\left(\mathbf{r}_{2 n, 1}(p)\right)=p^{-j / 2-k-n / 2+1} a(p, f) \sum_{i=1}^{n} p^{i}+p^{-j / 2-n / 2-1} \sum_{i=1}^{n} p^{i}+p^{j+n / 2+1} \sum_{i=1}^{n} p^{-i}$.
Since the Hecke operator $\widetilde{\mathbf{r}}_{2 n, 1}(p)=p^{k+j / 2+n / 2-2} \mathbf{r}_{2 n, 1}(p)$ belongs to $\mathbf{L}_{2 n}^{\mathbf{k}}$ by Proposition 3.3, we have

$$
\lambda_{F}(T(p)) \equiv \lambda_{\mathcal{A}_{2 n}^{(I)}(F)}\left(\widetilde{\mathbf{r}}_{2 n, 1}(p)\right) \equiv \lambda_{\left[\mathfrak{J}_{n}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}}\left(\widetilde{\mathbf{r}}_{2 n, 1}(p)\right) \equiv a(p, f) \quad \bmod \mathfrak{P}
$$

Moreover, all the coefficients of $X^{m}$ with $m \geq 2$ of the both polynomials $L_{p}(X, F, \mathrm{Sp})$ and $L(X, f)\left(1-p^{k-2} X\right)\left(1-p^{j+k-1} X\right)$ are congruent to 0 modulo $\mathfrak{P}$. This proves the assertion.

Remark 4.9. (1) Our conjecture is stronger than Conjecture 3.7 in the case $k$ is even.
(2) The above conjecture tells nothing about the case $k$ is odd. However, we can propose a similar conjecture in the case $k$ is odd.

## 5. Pullback formula.

### 5.1. Differential operators with automorphic property.

In this section, we explain some explicit differential operators that are used in the pullback formula.
5.1.1. Setting. Now for an integer $n \geq 2$, fix a partition $\left(n_{1}, n_{2}\right)$ with $n=n_{1}+n_{2}$ with $n_{i} \geq 1$. Let $\lambda$ be a dominant integral weight with $\operatorname{depth}(\lambda) \leq \min \left(n_{1}, n_{2}\right)$. For $i=1,2$, let $\left(\rho_{n_{i}, \lambda}, V_{n_{i}, \lambda}\right)$ be the representation of $\mathrm{GL}_{n_{i}}(\mathbb{C})$ defined in Section 1. Put $V_{\lambda, n_{1}, n_{2}}=V_{n_{1}, \lambda} \otimes V_{n_{2}, \lambda}$. We regard $\mathbb{H}_{n_{1}} \times \mathbb{H}_{n_{2}}$ as a subset of $\mathbb{H}_{n}$ by the diagonal embedding. We consider $V_{\lambda, n_{1}, n_{2}}$ valued differential operators $\mathbb{D}$ on scalar valued functions of $\mathbb{H}_{n}$, satisfying Condition 1 below on automorphy: We fix $\lambda, n_{1}, n_{2}$ as above. For variables $Z_{i} \in \mathbb{H}_{n_{i}}$, irreducible representations $\left(\rho_{i}, V_{i}\right)$ of $\mathrm{GL}_{n_{i}}(\mathbb{C})$ for $i=1,2$, a $V_{1} \otimes V_{2}$ valued function $f\left(Z_{1}, Z_{2}\right)$ on $\mathbb{H}_{n_{1}} \times \mathbb{H}_{n_{2}}$, and $g_{i}=\left(\begin{array}{ll}A_{i} & B_{i} \\ C_{i} & D_{i}\end{array}\right) \in \mathrm{Sp}_{n_{i}}(\mathbb{R})$, we write

$$
\left(\left.f\right|_{\rho_{1}, \rho_{2}}\left[g_{1}, g_{2}\right]\right)\left(Z_{1}, Z_{2}\right)=\rho_{1}\left(C_{1} Z_{1}+D_{1}\right)^{-1} \otimes \rho_{2}\left(C_{2} Z_{2}+D_{2}\right)^{-1} f\left(g_{1} Z_{1}, g_{2} Z_{2}\right) .
$$

We regard $\operatorname{Sp}_{n_{1}}(\mathbb{R}) \times \operatorname{Sp}_{n_{2}}(\mathbb{R})$ as a subgroup of $\operatorname{Sp}_{n}(\mathbb{R})$ by

$$
\iota\left(g_{1}, g_{2}\right)=\left(\begin{array}{cccc}
A_{1} & 0 & B_{1} & 0 \\
0 & A_{2} & 0 & B_{2} \\
C_{1} & 0 & D_{1} & 0 \\
0 & C_{2} & 0 & D_{2}
\end{array}\right) \quad\left(g_{i} \in \mathrm{Sp}_{n_{i}}(\mathbb{R}) \text { for } i=1,2\right)
$$

For $Z=\left(z_{i j}\right) \in \mathbb{H}_{n}$, we denote by $\partial_{Z}$ the following $n \times n$ symmetric matrix of partial derivations

$$
\partial_{Z}=\left(\frac{1+\delta_{i j}}{2} \frac{\partial}{\partial z_{i j}}\right)_{1 \leq i, j \leq n} .
$$

For a $V_{\lambda, n_{1}, n_{2}}$ valued polynomial $P(T)$ in components of $n \times n$ symmetric matrix $T$, we put $\mathbb{D}_{P}=P\left(\partial_{Z}\right)$.

Condition 1. We fix $k$ and $\lambda$. Let $\mathbb{D}=P\left(\partial_{Z}\right)$ as above. For any holomorphic function $F$ on $\mathbb{H}_{n}$ and any $\left(g_{1}, g_{2}\right) \in \operatorname{Sp}_{n_{1}}(\mathbb{R}) \times \operatorname{Sp}_{n_{2}}(\mathbb{R})$, the operator $\mathbb{D}$ satisfies

$$
\operatorname{Res}\left(\mathbb{D}\left(\left.F\right|_{k}\left[\iota\left(g_{1}, g_{2}\right)\right]\right)=\left.(\operatorname{Res} \mathbb{D}(F))\right|_{\operatorname{det}^{k} \rho_{n_{1}, \lambda}, \operatorname{det}^{k} \rho_{n_{2}, \lambda}}\left[g_{1}, g_{2}\right],\right.
$$

where Res means the restriction of a function on $\mathbb{H}_{n}$ to $\mathbb{H}_{n_{1}} \times \mathbb{H}_{n_{2}}$.
For $Z=\left(\begin{array}{cc}Z_{1} & Z_{12} \\ t_{12} & Z_{2}\end{array}\right) \in \mathbb{H}_{n}$ with $Z_{1} \in \mathbb{H}_{n_{1}}, Z_{2} \in \mathbb{H}_{n_{2}}, Z_{12} \in M_{n_{1}, n_{2}}(\mathbb{C})$, we sometimes write $\mathbb{D}(F)\left(\begin{array}{cc}Z_{1} & O \\ O & Z_{2}\end{array}\right)$ instead of Res $\mathbb{D}(F(Z))$. This condition on $\mathbb{D}$ is, roughly speaking, the condition that, if $F$ is a Siegel modular form of degree $n$ of weight $k$, then $\operatorname{Res}(\mathbb{D}(F))$ is a Siegel modular form of weight $\operatorname{det}^{k} \rho_{n_{i}, \lambda}$ for each variable $Z_{i}$ for $i=1,2$. Here, if $2 k \geq n$, the condition that $\rho_{1}$ and $\rho_{2}$ correspond to the same $\lambda$ is a necessary and sufficient condition for the existence of $\mathbb{D}([\mathbf{2 0}])$. A characterization for $P$ is given in [20]. We review it since we need it later. For an $m \times 2 k$ matrix $X=\left(x_{i \nu}\right)$ of variables and for any $(i, j)$ with $1 \leq i, j \leq m$, we put

$$
\Delta_{i j}(X)=\sum_{\nu=1}^{2 k} \frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial x_{i \nu} \partial x_{j \nu}} .
$$

We say that a polynomial $\widetilde{P}(X)$ in $x_{i \nu}$ is pluri-harmonic if

$$
\Delta_{i j}(X) \widetilde{P}(X)=0
$$

for any $i, j$ with $1 \leq i, j \leq m$.
Theorem 5.1 ([20]). We assume that $2 k \geq n$. Notation and assumptions being as above, the operator $\mathbb{D}=P\left(\partial_{Z}\right)$ satisfies Condition 1 if and only if the $V_{\lambda, n_{1}, n_{2}}$ valued polynomial $P$ satisfies the following two conditions.
(1) For $i=1$, 2, let $X_{i}$ be an $n_{i} \times 2 k$ matrix of variables. Then the polynomial

$$
\widetilde{P}\left(X_{1}, X_{2}\right):=P\left(\begin{array}{ll}
X_{1}{ }^{t} X_{1} & X_{1}{ }^{t} X_{2} \\
X_{2}{ }^{t} X_{1} & X_{2}{ }^{t} X_{2}
\end{array}\right)
$$

is pluri-harmonic for each $X_{1}, X_{2}$, that is, $\Delta_{i j}\left(X_{1}\right) \widetilde{P}=\Delta_{i j}\left(X_{2}\right) \widetilde{P}=0$, regarding that the variables in $X_{1}$ and in $X_{2}$ are independent.
(2) For any $A_{1} \in \mathrm{GL}_{n_{1}}(\mathbb{C})$ and $A_{2} \in \mathrm{GL}_{n_{2}}(\mathbb{C})$, we put

$$
A=\left(\begin{array}{cc}
A_{1} & 0 \\
0 & A_{2}
\end{array}\right) .
$$

Then we have

$$
P\left(A T^{t} A\right)=\rho_{n_{1}, \lambda}\left(A_{1}\right) \otimes \rho_{n_{2}, \lambda}\left(A_{2}\right) P(T) .
$$

Besides, for any fixed $k$ with $2 k \geq n=n_{1}+n_{2}$ and $\lambda$, the polynomial $P(T)$ satisfying (1) and (2) exists and is unique up to constant.

There are a lot of results concerning explicit description of $P$, notably in [25], [27]. But still we need more explicit formula for our purpose and we will explain it in the next subsection.
5.1.2. Explicit formula. In this section, we consider some special type of $\lambda$. We assume that $\lambda=(l, \ldots, l, 0, \ldots, 0)$ with depth $m$. Put $\lambda_{0}=(l, \ldots, l)$. Then first we explain some general way to construct $V_{\lambda, n_{1}, n_{2}}$ polynomial $P(T)$ satisfying Condition 1 from a scalar valued polynomial $P_{0}(S)$ satisfying Condition 1 for $\rho_{m, \lambda_{0}} \otimes \rho_{m, \lambda_{0}}$. Here $T$ is an $n \times n$ symmetric matrix and $S$ is an $2 m \times 2 m$ symmetric matrix. Then for the case $m \leq 2$ and any $l$, we give a completely explicit description of $P(T)$. (The case $m=1$ has been already given in [20] and a new point is the case $m=2$.) Here we note that $\rho_{m, \lambda_{0}}=\operatorname{det}^{l}$ and $\operatorname{det}^{k} \rho_{m, \lambda_{0}}=\operatorname{det}^{k+l}$.

For any positive integers $k, l$, we consider Condition 1 for $n=2 m,\left(n_{1}, n_{2}\right)=(m, m)$ and from weight $k$ to weight $\operatorname{det}^{k+l} \otimes \operatorname{det}^{k+l}$. If we denote by $P_{k, k+l}(S)$ a non-zero polynomial satisfying Condition 1 for this case, this is a scalar valued polynomial in components of an $2 m \times 2 m$ symmetric matrix $S$. We assume that we know $P_{k, k+l}(S)$, and then we consider how to give more general case starting from this $P_{k, k+l}$.

First we review realization of representations of $\mathrm{GL}_{n_{1}}(\mathbb{C}) \times \mathrm{GL}_{n_{2}}(\mathbb{C})$ by bideterminants. Let $U, V$ be $m \times n_{1}$ and $m \times n_{2}$ matrices of independent variables respectively. Let $\lambda=(l, \ldots, l, 0, \ldots, 0)$ such that depth $(\lambda)=m$. For a integers $n_{1}$ and $n_{2}$ such that $n_{1}, n_{2} \geq m$, put $\mathbf{k}_{\mathbf{1}}{ }^{\prime}=(\overbrace{l, \ldots, l}^{m}, \overbrace{0, \ldots, 0}^{n_{1}-m})$ and $\mathbf{k}_{\mathbf{2}}{ }^{\prime}=(\overbrace{l, \ldots, l}^{m}, \overbrace{0, \ldots, 0}^{n_{2}-m})$, and let $\mathbb{C}[U, V]_{\mathbf{k}_{1}^{\prime}, \mathbf{k}_{2}^{\prime}}$ be the vector space defined in Section 2. Then, we can take $\mathbb{C}[U, V]_{\mathbf{k}_{1}^{\prime}, \mathbf{k}_{2}^{\prime}}$ as a representation space of $\rho_{n_{1}, \lambda} \otimes \rho_{n_{2}, \lambda}$ as explained in Section 2. We denote by $\mathbb{U}$ the following $2 m \times n$ matrix, where $n=n_{1}+n_{2}$ :

$$
\mathbb{U}=\left(\begin{array}{cc}
U & 0 \\
0 & V
\end{array}\right)
$$

Proposition 5.2. Notation being as above, consider $\lambda=(l, \ldots, l, 0, \ldots, 0)$ such that $\operatorname{depth}(\lambda)=m$. For a partition $n=n_{1}+n_{2}$, we assume that $m \leq \min \left(n_{1}, n_{2}\right)$. Let $T$ be an $n \times n$ symmetric matrix. Then for $Q(T)=P_{k, k+l}\left(\mathbb{U} T^{t} \mathbb{U}\right)$, the differential operator $\mathbb{D}_{\lambda, n_{1}, n_{2}}=Q\left(\partial_{Z}\right)$ for $Z \in \mathbb{H}_{n}$ satisfies Condition 1 for $k$ and $\operatorname{det}^{k} \rho_{n_{1}, \lambda}, \operatorname{det}^{k} \rho_{n_{2}, \lambda}$.

Proof. For $A_{1} \in \mathrm{GL}_{n_{1}}(\mathbb{C})$ and $A_{2} \in \mathrm{GL}_{n_{2}}(\mathbb{C})$, we put

$$
A=\left(\begin{array}{cc}
A_{1} & 0 \\
0 & A_{2}
\end{array}\right)
$$

The fact that $Q(T)$ is in the representation space of $\rho_{n_{1}, \lambda} \otimes \rho_{n_{2}, \lambda}$ for the action $U \rightarrow U A_{1}$ and $V \rightarrow V A_{2}$ is concretely proved by using a structure theorem on the shape of $P_{k, k+l}(S)$
in [29, Proposition 3.1], but we will later give a more abstract proof in the lemma below. So here we prove the rest. We write

$$
T=\left(\begin{array}{ll}
T_{11} & T_{12}  \tag{1}\\
{ }^{t} T_{12} & T_{22}
\end{array}\right)
$$

where $T_{11}$ is an $n_{1} \times n_{1}, T_{12}$ is an $n_{1} \times n_{2}$, and $T_{22}$ is an $n_{2} \times n_{2}$ matrix. Then

$$
Q\left(A T^{t} A\right)=P_{k, k+l}\left(\begin{array}{cc}
U A_{1} T_{11}{ }^{t}\left(U A_{1}\right) & U A_{1} T_{12}{ }^{t}\left(V A_{2}\right) \\
\left(V A_{2}\right)^{t} T_{12}{ }^{t}\left(U A_{1}\right) & V A_{2} T_{22}{ }^{t}\left(V A_{2}\right)
\end{array}\right) .
$$

So surely the action of $A$ to $T$ gives the action of $A$ on $U, V$ given by $U A_{1}$ and $V A_{2}$. This means that

$$
Q\left(A T^{t} A\right)=\rho_{n_{1}, \lambda}\left(A_{1}\right) \otimes \rho_{n_{2}, \lambda}\left(A_{2}\right) Q(T)
$$

Finally we see the pluri-harmonicity. Let $X$ and $Y$ be $n_{1} \times 2 k$ and $n_{2} \times 2 k$ matrices, respectively. We put

$$
\widetilde{Q}(X, Y)=Q\left(\begin{array}{cc}
X^{t} X & X^{t} Y \\
Y^{t} X & Y^{t} Y
\end{array}\right)
$$

and we must show that $\widetilde{Q}$ is pluri-harmonic for each $X$ and $Y$. As before, for $m \times 2 k$ matrices $X_{1}$ and $X_{2}$, we write

$$
\widetilde{P}_{k, k+l}\left(X_{1}, X_{2}\right)=P_{k, k+l}\left(\begin{array}{ll}
X_{1}^{t} X_{1} & X_{1}^{t} X_{2} \\
X_{2}^{t} X_{1} & X_{2}^{t} X_{2}
\end{array}\right)
$$

Then we have $\widetilde{Q}(X, Y)=\widetilde{P}_{k, k+l}(U X, V Y)$. We write $U=\left(u_{i j}\right), V=\left(v_{i j}\right)$ and put

$$
\left(\xi_{i \mu}\right)_{1 \leq i \leq m, 1 \leq \mu \leq 2 k}=U X, \quad\left(\eta_{i \nu}\right)_{1 \leq i \leq m, 1 \leq \mu \leq 2 k}=V Y
$$

Then we have

$$
\xi_{i \mu}=\sum_{l=1}^{2 k} u_{i l} x_{l \mu}
$$

So we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\frac{\partial \widetilde{Q}(X, Y)}{\partial x_{l \mu}} & =\sum_{i=1}^{m} u_{i l} \frac{\partial \widetilde{P}_{k, k+l}}{\partial \xi_{i \mu}}(U X, V Y), \\
\frac{\partial^{2} \widetilde{Q}(X, Y)}{\partial x_{l \mu} \partial x_{t \mu}} & =\sum_{i, j=1}^{m} u_{i l} u_{j t} \frac{\partial^{2} \widetilde{P}_{k, k+l}}{\partial \xi_{i \mu} \partial \xi_{j \mu}}(U X, V Y) .
\end{aligned}
$$

So for any $l, t$ with $1 \leq t, l \leq n_{1}$, we have

$$
\sum_{\mu=1}^{2 k} \frac{\partial^{2} \widetilde{Q}(X, Y)}{\partial x_{l \mu} \partial x_{t \mu}}=\sum_{i, j=1}^{m} u_{i l} u_{j t} \sum_{\mu=1}^{2 k} \frac{\partial^{2} \widetilde{P}_{k, k+l}}{\partial \xi_{i \mu} \partial \xi_{j \mu}}(U X, V Y)
$$

The last expression is 0 by the pluri-harmonicity of $P_{k, k+l}$. In the same way, we can show that $\widetilde{Q}(X, Y)$ is pluri-harmonic also for $Y$.

Lemma 5.3. Let $n_{1}, m$ be integers such that $1 \leq m \leq n_{1}$. Let $U$ be an $m \times n_{1}$ matrix of variables. Let $Q(U)$ be a (scalar valued) polynomial in the components of $U$ such that $Q(B U)=\operatorname{det}(B)^{l} Q(U)$ for any $B \in \mathrm{GL}_{m}(\mathbb{C})$. Then $Q(U)$ is a linear combination of products $\prod_{i=1}^{l} U_{I_{i}}$, where $I_{i} \subset\left\{1, \ldots, n_{1}\right\}$ with $\left|I_{i}\right|=m$ and $U_{I_{i}}$ is the $m \times m$ minor consisting of $p_{\nu}$-th columns for $p_{\nu} \in I_{i}$.

Proof. We regard $B=\left(b_{i j}\right)_{1 \leq i, j \leq m}$ as a matrix of variables and define a matrix of operators by

$$
\frac{\partial}{\partial B}=\left(\frac{\partial}{\partial b_{i j}}\right)_{1 \leq i, j \leq m}
$$

We consider

$$
\operatorname{det}\left(\frac{\partial}{\partial B}\right)=\sum_{\sigma \in S_{m}} \operatorname{sgn}(\sigma) \frac{\partial}{\partial b_{1 \sigma(1)}} \cdots \frac{\partial}{\partial b_{m \sigma(m)}}
$$

where $S_{m}$ is the permutation group on $m$ letters. By Cayley type identity ([11]), we have

$$
\operatorname{det}\left(\frac{\partial}{\partial B}\right) \operatorname{det}(B)^{l}=(l)_{m} \operatorname{det}(B)^{l-1}
$$

where $(x)_{m}=x(x+1) \cdots(x+m-1)$ is the ascending Pochhammer symbol, so by the assumption $Q(B U)=\operatorname{det}(B)^{l} Q(U)$, we have

$$
\operatorname{det}\left(\frac{\partial}{\partial B}\right) Q(B U)=(l)_{m} \operatorname{det}(B)^{l-1} Q(U)
$$

Repeating this process, we have

$$
\operatorname{det}\left(\frac{\partial}{\partial B}\right)^{l} Q(U B)=(l)_{m}(l-1)_{m} \cdots(1)_{m} Q(U)
$$

On the other hand, writing $U=\left(u_{i \nu}\right)$ and $B U=\left(v_{i \nu}\right)$, we have $v_{i \nu}=\sum_{p=1}^{m} b_{i p} u_{p \nu}$ and

$$
\frac{\partial}{\partial b_{i \sigma(i)}}(Q(B U))=\sum_{j=1}^{m} \sum_{\nu=1}^{n_{1}} \frac{\partial v_{j \nu}}{\partial b_{i \sigma(i)}} \frac{\partial Q}{\partial v_{j \nu}}(B U)=\sum_{\nu=1}^{n_{1}} u_{\sigma(i) \nu} \frac{\partial Q}{\partial v_{i \nu}}(B U) .
$$

So we have

$$
\operatorname{det}\left(\frac{\partial}{\partial B}\right) Q(B U)=\sum_{\nu_{1}, \ldots, \nu_{m}=1}^{n_{1}}\left(\sum_{\sigma \in S_{m}} \operatorname{sgn}(\sigma) u_{\sigma(1) \nu_{1}} \cdots u_{\sigma(m) \nu_{m}}\right) \frac{\partial^{m} Q}{\partial v_{1 \nu_{1}} \cdots \partial v_{m \nu_{m}}}(B U) \text {. }
$$

Here if we fix $\nu_{1}, \ldots, \nu_{m}$, then we have

$$
\sum_{\sigma \in S_{m}} \operatorname{sgn}(\sigma) u_{\sigma(1) \nu_{1}} \cdots u_{\sigma(m) \nu_{m}}=\left|\begin{array}{ccc}
u_{1 \nu_{1}} & \cdots & u_{1 \nu_{m}} \\
\vdots & \ddots & \vdots \\
u_{m \nu_{1}} & \cdots & u_{m \nu_{m}}
\end{array}\right|
$$

If $\nu_{i}=\nu_{j}$ for some $i \neq j$, then of course this is 0 and if the cardinality $|I|$ of $I=$ $\left\{\nu_{1}, \ldots, \nu_{m}\right\}$ is $m$, then this is $U_{I}$ up to sign. By taking $B$ to be scalar, we see that $Q(U)$ is a homogeneous polynomial of the total degree $m l$, so the $m l$-th derivative of $Q(U)$ is a constant. So we see that

$$
\operatorname{det}\left(\frac{\partial}{\partial B}\right)^{l} Q(B U)
$$

is a linear combination of $l$ products of $m \times m$ minors of $U$. Since this is equal to $(l)_{m}(l-1)_{m-1} \cdots(1)_{m} Q(U)$, we see that $Q(U)$ is a linear combination of $l$ products of minors of degree $m$ of $U$.

Remark 5.4. By Proposition 5.2, the operator Res $\mathbb{D}_{\lambda, n_{1}, n_{2}}$ sends $M_{k}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}+n_{2}\right)}\right)$ to $M_{\operatorname{det}^{k} \rho_{n_{1}, \lambda}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right) \otimes M_{\operatorname{det}^{k} \rho_{n_{2}, \lambda}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{2}\right)}\right)$. Moreover, if $l>0$ and $n_{1}=m$, by the property of $P_{k, k+l}\left(\partial_{Z}\right)$, for $A=\left(\begin{array}{cc}A_{1}^{2,} & R / 2 \\ t_{R / 2} & A_{2}\end{array}\right) \in \mathcal{H}_{m+n_{2}}(\mathbb{Z})_{\geq 0}$ with $A_{1} \in \mathcal{H}_{m}(\mathbb{Z}), A_{2} \in \mathcal{H}_{n_{2}}(\mathbb{Z})$ and $R \in M_{m, n_{2}}(\mathbb{Z})$, we have $\mathbb{D}_{\lambda, m, n_{2}} \mathbf{e}(\operatorname{tr}(A Z))=0$ unless $A_{1}>0$. Hence we have $\left(\operatorname{Res} \mathbb{D}_{\lambda, m, n_{2}}\right)\left(M_{k}\left(\Gamma^{\left(m+n_{2}\right)}\right)\right) \subset S_{\operatorname{det}^{k} \rho_{m, \lambda}}\left(\Gamma^{(m)}\right) \otimes M_{\operatorname{det}^{k} \rho_{n_{2}, \lambda}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{2}\right)}\right)$.

If we write

$$
P_{k, k+l}(S)=P_{k, k+l}\left(\begin{array}{ll}
S_{11} & S_{12} \\
{ }^{t} S_{12} & S_{22}
\end{array}\right)
$$

for $m \times m$ matrices $S_{i j}$, then by definition, for $B_{i} \in \mathrm{GL}_{m}(\mathbb{C})$, we have

$$
P_{k, k+l}\left(\begin{array}{ll}
B_{1} S_{11}{ }^{t} B_{1} & B_{1} S_{12}{ }^{t} B_{2} \\
B_{2}{ }^{t} S_{12} B_{1} & B_{2} S_{22}{ }^{t} B_{2}
\end{array}\right)=\operatorname{det}\left(B_{1} B_{2}\right)^{l} P_{k, k+l}(S) .
$$

So

$$
\begin{aligned}
& P_{k, k+l}\left(\begin{array}{cc}
\left(B_{1} U\right) T_{11}{ }^{t}\left(B_{1} U\right) & \left(B_{1} U\right) T_{12}{ }^{t}\left(B_{2} V\right) \\
\left(B_{2} V\right)^{t} T_{12}{ }^{t}\left(B_{1} U\right) & \left(B_{2} V\right) T_{22}{ }^{t}\left(B_{2} V\right)
\end{array}\right) \\
& \quad=\operatorname{det}\left(B_{1} B_{2}\right)^{l} P_{k, k+l}\left(\begin{array}{cc}
U T_{11}{ }^{t} U & U T_{12}{ }^{t} V \\
V^{t} T_{12}{ }^{t} U & V T_{22}{ }^{t} V
\end{array}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

So applying Lemma 5.3 , we see that $Q(T)$ is in the representation space of $\rho_{n_{1}, \lambda} \otimes \rho_{n_{2}, \lambda}$.
Now we apply this for concrete cases. For $m=1$, the polynomial $P_{k, k+l}$ is essentially the (homogeneous) Gegenbauer polynomial of degree $l$. Based on these facts and Lemma 5.2, this case gives differential operators for $n=n_{1}+n_{2}$ and $\lambda$ with depth 1 , that is, the case $\lambda=(l, 0, \ldots, 0)$. The corresponding representation is the symmetric tensor representation $\operatorname{Sym}(l)$ of degree $l$, so $\mathbb{D}$ is from weight $k$ to $\operatorname{det}^{k} \operatorname{Sym}(l) \otimes \operatorname{det}^{k} \operatorname{Sym}(l)$. An explicit generating function of such operators for general $n=n_{1}+n_{2}$ has been already given in [20, pp.113-114].

Here we give the depth 2 case with $\lambda=(l, l, 0, \ldots, 0)$. This means $m=2$ and an explicit generating function of $P_{k, k+l}(S)$ for $l \geq 0$ is given in [20, p.114] explicitly, where $S$ is a $4 \times 4$ symmetric matrix. Polynomials for general $n=n_{1}+n_{2}$ for $\lambda=(l, l, 0, \ldots, 0)$ based on Proposition 5.2 are given as follows. For a $4 \times 4$ symmetric matrix $S=\left(\begin{array}{cc}S_{11} & S_{12} \\ t_{12} & S_{22}\end{array}\right)$ with $2 \times 2$ matrices $S_{i j}$ of variables for $i, j=1,2$, we put

$$
\begin{aligned}
& f_{1}(S)=\operatorname{det}\left(S_{12}\right) \\
& f_{2}(S)=\operatorname{det}\left(S_{11}\right) \operatorname{det}\left(S_{22}\right) \\
& f_{3}(S)=\operatorname{det}(S)
\end{aligned}
$$

For an indeterminate $t$, we put

$$
\begin{aligned}
\Delta_{0}(S, t) & =1-2 f_{1}(S) t+f_{2}(S) t^{2} \\
R(S, t) & =\left(\Delta_{0}(S, t)+\sqrt{\Delta_{0}(S, t)-4 f_{3}(S) t^{2}}\right) / 2
\end{aligned}
$$

Then for each $l$, we define a polynomial $Q_{l}(T, U, V)=Q_{l, n_{1}, n_{2}}(T, U, V)$ by the following generating function.

$$
\frac{1}{R\left(\mathbb{U} T^{t} \mathbb{U}, t\right)^{k-5 / 2} \sqrt{\Delta_{0}\left(\mathbb{U} T^{t} \mathbb{U}, t\right)-4 f_{3}\left(\mathbb{U} T^{t} \mathbb{U}\right) t^{2}}}=\sum_{l=0}^{\infty} Q_{l}(T, U, V) t^{l} .
$$

Here $Q_{l}$ is a non-zero polynomial. For $Z \in \mathbb{H}_{n}$, we put

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{D}_{l}=\mathbb{D}_{l, n_{1}, n_{2}}=Q_{l, n_{1}, n_{2}}\left(\partial_{Z}, U, V\right) \tag{2}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then $\mathbb{D}_{l}$ is a differential operator satisfying Condition 1 for $k$ and $\lambda=(l, l, 0, \ldots, 0)$, where the representation space is realized by bideterminants as we explained. When $2 k \geq n$, such differential operator $\mathbb{D}_{l}$ is unique up to constant.

Actually, the generating series is easily expanded by a well-known formula, and more explicitly we have the following formula,

Lemma 5.5. The polynomials $f_{i}$ being the same as above, we put

$$
F_{i}(T, U, V)=f_{i}\left(\mathbb{U} T^{t} \mathbb{U}\right)
$$

for $i=1,2,3$. Then we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& Q_{l}(T, U, V) \\
& \quad=\sum_{\substack{0 \leq a, b, c \\
a+2 b+2 c=l}} \frac{(-1)^{b} 2^{a}}{a!b!c!}\left(k+c-\frac{3}{2}\right)_{a+b+c} F_{1}(T, U, V)^{a} F_{2}(T, U, V)^{b} F_{3}(T, U, V)^{c} .
\end{aligned}
$$

### 5.2. Weak pullback formula.

Let $n_{1}, n_{2}$ be positive integers such that $n_{1} \leq n_{2}$. Let $\lambda$ be a dominant integral weight such that $\operatorname{depth}(\lambda) \leq n_{1}$. We consider a differential operator $\mathbb{D}_{\lambda}=\mathbb{D}_{\lambda, n_{1}, n_{2}}$ on $\mathbb{H}_{n_{1}+n_{2}}$ satisfying Condition 1 for $k$ and $\operatorname{det}^{k} \rho_{n_{1}, \lambda} \otimes \operatorname{det}^{k} \rho_{n_{2}, \lambda}$. For an integer $r$ such that depth $(\lambda) \leq r$, we put $\rho_{r}=\operatorname{det}^{k} \rho_{r, \lambda}$. For a Hecke eigenform $f \in S_{\rho_{r}}\left(\Gamma^{(r)}\right)$ we define
$D(s, f)$ as

$$
D(s, f)=\zeta(s)^{-1} \prod_{i=1}^{r} \zeta(2 s-2 i)^{-1} L(s-r, f, \mathrm{St})
$$

For any polynomial $Q(U)$ with complex coefficients, we denote by $\bar{Q}(U)=\overline{Q(U)}$ the polynomial obtained by changing the coefficients of $Q(U)$ by the complex conjugates. For any function $f(Z)$, we write $(\theta f)(Z)=\overline{f(-\bar{Z})}$. This means that if $f(z)$ is a Fourier series of the following form

$$
f(z)=\sum_{T} a(T) \mathbf{e}(\operatorname{tr}(T Z))
$$

with $a(T)=a(T)(U)$ a polynomial in $U$, then we have

$$
(\theta f)(Z)=\sum_{T} \overline{a(T)} \mathbf{e}(\operatorname{tr}(T Z))
$$

So if we take $a(T)$ to be real, (which is possible), we just have $\theta f=f$.
The next theorem is (a pullback formula) essentially due to Kozima [46].
Theorem 5.6. Let $\lambda=(l, \ldots, l, 0, \ldots, 0), n_{1}, n_{2}, k$ and $\mathbb{D}_{\lambda, n_{1}, n_{2}}$ be those in Proposition 5.2. Besides we assume that $k$ is even and $n_{2} \geq n_{1}$. Let $s \in \mathbb{C}$ such that $2 \operatorname{Re}(s)+k>n_{1}+n_{2}+1$. Then for any Hecke eigenform $f \in S_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right)$ we have

$$
\left(f, \mathbb{D}_{\lambda, n_{1}, n_{2}} E_{n_{1}+n_{2}, k}\left(\left(\begin{array}{cc}
* & O \\
O & -\bar{W}
\end{array}\right), \bar{s}\right)\right)=c\left(s, \rho_{n_{1}}\right) D(2 s+k, f)[f]_{\rho_{n_{1}}}^{\rho_{n_{2}}}(W, s),
$$

where $c\left(s, \rho_{n_{1}}\right)$ is a function of $s$ depending on $\rho_{n_{1}}$ but not on $n_{2}$.
Remark 5.7. This type of formula has been proved in the case $k>n_{1}+n_{2}+1$ and $s=0$ in [45] in more general setting, and it can also be generalized in the case $s \neq 0$ using the same method as in [45] (cf. [46]). Kozima [46] gave an abstract pullback formula for general $\lambda$ assuming that $P$ in Condition 1 is realized in his special way. The existence of $P$ satisfying Condition 1 itself has been known in [20]. For further development on realization of $P$ and exact pullback formula, see [28].

Now we prove Proposition 2.1 (2), that is, we prove the following statement:
Let $\mathbf{k}=(\overbrace{k+l, \ldots, k+l}^{m}, \overbrace{k, \ldots, k}^{n-m})$ such that $l \geq 0$ and $k>3 m / 2+1$ and let $f$ be a Hecke eigenform in $S_{k+l}\left(\Gamma^{(m)}\right)$. Then $[f]^{\mathbf{k}}(Z, s)$ can be continued meromorphically to the whole s-plane as a function of $s$, and holomorphic at $s=0$. Moreover suppose that $k>(n+m+3) / 2$. Then $[f]^{\mathbf{k}}(Z)$ belongs to $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$.

Proof. Suppose that $l>0$. Let $\lambda=(\overbrace{l, \ldots, l}^{m}, 0, \ldots, 0)$. Then for any $n_{2} \geq m$ we have

$$
\left(f, \mathbb{D}_{\lambda, m, n_{2}} E_{m+n_{2}, k}\left(\left(\begin{array}{cc}
* & O \\
O & -\bar{W}
\end{array}\right), \bar{s}\right)\right)=c\left(s, \rho_{m}\right) D(2 s+k, f)[f]_{\rho_{m}}^{\rho_{n_{2}}}(W, s) .
$$

In particular,

$$
\left(f, \mathbb{D}_{\lambda, m, m} E_{2 m, k}\left(\left(\begin{array}{cc}
* & O \\
O & -\bar{W}
\end{array}\right), \bar{s}\right)\right)=c\left(s, \rho_{m}\right) D(2 s+k, f) f(W)
$$

We claim that $c\left(s, \rho_{m}\right)$ is a meromorphic function of $s$, and holomorphic and non-zero at $s=0$. We note that $\mathbb{D}_{\lambda, m, m}$ coincides with the differential operator $\mathfrak{D}_{m, k}^{l}$ in $[\mathbf{1 0},(1.14)]$ up to constant multiple not depending on $s$. Moreover, by [10, Theorem 3.1], we have

$$
\left(f, \stackrel{\circ}{\mathfrak{D}_{m, k}^{l}} E_{2 m, k}\left(\left(\begin{array}{cc}
* & O \\
O & -\bar{W} *
\end{array}\right), \bar{s}\right)\right)=\Omega_{k+l, l}(s) D(k+2 s, f) f(W),
$$

where

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \Omega_{k+l, l}(s) \\
& \quad=(-1)^{\frac{m(k+l)}{2}} 2^{-m(k+l)+\frac{m(m+3)}{2}-2 m s} \pi^{\frac{m(m+1)}{2}} \frac{\Gamma_{m}\left(k+l+s-\frac{m}{2}\right) \Gamma_{m}\left(k+l-\frac{m+1}{2}\right)}{\Gamma_{m}(k+s) \Gamma_{m}\left(k+s-\frac{m}{2}\right)} .
\end{aligned}
$$

(There is a minor misprint in [10]. On page 1393, line 9, " $2^{1+n(n+1) / 2-2 n s "}$ should be " $2^{1-n l+n(n+3) / 2-2 n s "}$.) Therefore $c\left(s, \rho_{m}\right)$ coincides with $\Omega_{k+l, l}(s)$ up to constant multiple. Hence, $c\left(s, \rho_{m}\right)$ is a meromorphic function of $s$, and holomorphic and non-zero at $s=0$.

We have

$$
\left(f, \mathbb{D}_{\lambda, m, n} E_{m+n, k}\left(\left(\begin{array}{cc}
* & O \\
O & -\bar{W}
\end{array}\right), \bar{s}\right)\right)=c\left(s, \rho_{m}\right) D(2 s+k, f)[f]^{\mathbf{k}}(W, s)
$$

As stated before, $E_{m+n, k}((\underset{O}{Z} \underset{W}{O}), s)$ can be continued meromorphically to the whole $s$-plane, and holomorphic at $s=0$, and therefore so is $\overline{\mathbb{D}_{\lambda, m, n} E_{m+n, k}\left(\left({ }_{O}^{*}-\bar{W}\right), \bar{s}\right)}$. Moreover, $D(2 s+k, f)$ can be continued meromorphically to the whole $s$-plane. Moreover, since we have $k>3 m / 2+1$, by [55, Theorem 21.3], it is holomorphic and non-zero at $s=0$. This proves the first part of the assertion. Moreover, if $k \geq(n+m+1) / 2$, then by Proposition 2.1 (1), $\overline{\mathbb{D}_{\lambda, m, n} E_{m+n, k}\left({ }_{O}^{*}{ }_{-\bar{W}}^{O}\right)}$ belongs to $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)$ as a function of $W$ except in the cases $k=(n+m+2) \equiv 2 \bmod 4$ and $k=(n+m+3) / 2 \equiv 2 \bmod 4$. Since $c\left(0, \rho_{m}\right) D(k, f) \neq 0$, this proves the second part of the assertion.

We note that the constant $c_{r}$ in the pullback formula depends on two things. One is a definition of the differential operator, and the other is a definition of the Petersson inner product $(\mathrm{P})$ in Section 2. First we fix a definition of the inner product. For a while, we fix a dominant integral weight $\lambda=\left(l_{1}, \ldots, l_{m}, 0, \ldots, 0\right)$ of depth $m$.

For an integer $r$ such that $m \leq r$, let $U$ be an $m \times r$ matrix of variables and $\mathbf{k}_{r}^{\prime}=(l_{1}, \ldots, l_{m}, \overbrace{0, \ldots, 0}^{r-m})$, and we take $V_{r, \lambda}=\mathbb{C}[U]_{\mathbf{k}_{r}^{\prime}}$ as the representation space of $\rho_{r, \lambda}$
as stated before. Here we make the convention that $\mathbb{C}[U]_{\mathbf{k}_{r}^{\prime}}=\mathbb{C}$ if $m=0$. We fix an inner product $\langle v, w\rangle$ of $V_{r, \lambda}$ such that

$$
\left\langle\rho_{r, \lambda}(g) v, w\right\rangle=\left\langle v, \rho_{r, \lambda}\left({ }^{t} \bar{g}\right) w\right\rangle
$$

as in (H) in Section 2. This relation is valid also for the representation $\rho_{r}=\operatorname{det}^{k} \rho_{r, \lambda}$, so we often use the same inner product for these. Now we must fix an inner product $\langle *, *\rangle$ of $V_{r, \lambda}$ explicitly. Since we have $V_{r, \lambda}=\mathbb{C}[U]_{\mathbf{k}_{r}^{\prime}}$, an element of $V_{r, \lambda}$ is a polynomial in the components of an $m \times r$ matrix $U$ where the action of $\rho_{r, \lambda}$ is induced by $U \rightarrow U A$ for any $A \in \mathrm{GL}_{r}(\mathbb{C}):\left(\rho_{r, \lambda}(A) Q\right)(U)=Q(U A)$. For any $B \in \mathrm{GL}_{r}(\mathbb{C})$, we obviously have

$$
\overline{Q(U \bar{B})}=\bar{Q}(U B)
$$

Here the right-hand side means to substitute the argument $U$ in $\bar{Q}(U)$ by $U B$ and the left-hand side means to replace coefficients of $Q(U \bar{B})$ by complex conjugates. We put

$$
\frac{\partial}{\partial U}=\left(\frac{\partial}{\partial u_{i j}}\right)_{1 \leq i \leq m, 1 \leq j \leq r}
$$

For two homogeneous polynomials $P(U)$ and $Q(U)$ of the same degree, we define

$$
\langle P, Q\rangle_{0}=P\left(\frac{\partial}{\partial U}\right) \bar{Q}(U)
$$

Then we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\rho_{r, \lambda}(A) P, Q\right\rangle_{0}=\left\langle P, \rho_{r, \lambda}\left({ }^{t} \bar{A}\right) Q\right\rangle_{0} \tag{3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Indeed, if we put $V=U B$, then by the chain rule we have

$$
\frac{\partial}{\partial U}=\frac{\partial}{\partial V}^{t} B
$$

so if we put $A={ }^{t} B^{-1}$, then we have

$$
P\left(\frac{\partial}{\partial U} A\right)=P\left(\frac{\partial}{\partial V}\right)
$$

and

$$
\begin{aligned}
P\left(\frac{\partial}{\partial U} A\right) \bar{Q}(U) & =P\left(\frac{\partial}{\partial V}\right) \bar{Q}\left(V^{t} A\right) \\
& =P\left(\frac{\partial}{\partial V}\right) \overline{Q\left(V^{t} \bar{A}\right)}
\end{aligned}
$$

So (3) is proved. Of course such an inner product is determined only up to constant, and there is no canonical choice, but we must fix something. When $\rho_{r, \lambda}$ is scalar valued representation det ${ }^{l}$, if we define an inner product by $\langle P, Q\rangle_{0} /(l)_{r}(l-1)_{r} \cdots(1)_{r}$ then by the Cayley type identity [11], this just means to take a product of scalars, so

$$
(f, g)=\int_{\Gamma^{(r)} \backslash \mathbb{H}_{r}} f(Z) \overline{g(Z)} \operatorname{det}(\operatorname{Im}(Z))^{l-r-1} d Z
$$

Then we have a weak type of the pullback formula. Let $k$ and $l$ be non-negative integers. For the dominant integral $\lambda=(l, l, 0, \ldots, 0)$ of depth $m$ and integers $n_{1}, n_{2}$ such that $2 \leq n_{1} \leq n_{2}$, let $\rho_{n_{1}}=\operatorname{det}^{k} \rho_{n_{1}, \lambda}$ and $\rho_{n_{2}}=\operatorname{det}^{k} \rho_{n_{2}, \lambda}$ be the representations of $\mathrm{GL}_{n_{1}}(\mathbb{C})$ and $\mathrm{GL}_{n_{2}}(\mathbb{C})$, respectively, as above. We note that $m=0$ or 2 according as $l=0$ or $l>0$. Moreover, let $\mathbb{D}_{l, n_{1}, n_{2}}$ be the differential operator corresponding to the polynomial $Q_{l, n_{1}, n_{2}}$ in Lemma 5.5.

ThEOREM 5.8. Let the notation be as above. We define a subspace $\widetilde{M}_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right)$ of $M_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right)$ as

$$
\widetilde{M}_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right)=\left\{F \in M_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right) \mid \Phi_{2}^{n_{1}}(F) \in S_{\rho_{2}}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)\right\}
$$

or $M_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right)$ according as $l>0$ or $l=0$. Let $\left\{f_{2, j}\right\}_{1 \leq j \leq d(2)}$ be a basis of $S_{\rho_{2}}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$ consisting of Hecke eigenforms, and take Hecke eigenforms $\left\{F_{j}\right\}_{d(2)+1 \leq j \leq d}$ so that $\left\{\left[f_{2, j}\right]_{\rho_{2}}^{\rho_{n_{1}}}(1 \leq j \leq d(2)), F_{j}(d(2)+1 \leq j \leq d)\right\}$ forms a basis of $\widetilde{M}_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right)$. Suppose that $k \geq \max \left(\left(n_{1}+n_{2}+1\right) / 2,6\right)$ and that neither $k=\left(n_{1}+n_{2}+2\right) / 2 \equiv 2 \bmod 4$ nor $k=\left(n_{1}+n_{2}+3\right) \equiv 2 \bmod 4$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{D}_{l, n_{1}, n_{2}} E_{n_{1}+n_{2}, k}\left(\begin{array}{cc}
Z & O \\
O & W
\end{array}\right)= & c\left(0, \rho_{2}\right) \sum_{j=1}^{d(2)} \frac{D\left(k, f_{2, j}\right)}{\left(f_{2, j}, f_{2, j}\right)}\left[f_{2, j}\right]_{\rho_{2}}^{\rho_{n_{1}}}(Z)(U)\left[\theta f_{2, j}\right]_{\rho_{2}}^{\rho_{n_{2}}}(W)(V) \\
& +\sum_{j=d(2)+1}^{d} F_{j}(Z)(U) G_{j}(W)(V) \quad\left(Z \in \mathbb{H}_{n_{1}}, W \in \mathbb{H}_{n_{2}}\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

where $G_{j}$ is a certain element of $M_{\rho_{n_{2}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{2}\right)}\right)$. Here, $U$ and $V$ are $m \times n_{1}$ and $m \times n_{2}$ matrices of variables, respectively, and we regard $\left[f_{2, j}\right]_{\rho_{2}}^{\rho_{n_{1}}}$ and $F_{j}$ (resp. $\left[\theta f_{2, j}\right]_{\rho_{2}}^{\rho_{n_{2}}}$ and $\left.G_{j}\right)$ as elements of $\operatorname{Hol}\left(\mathbb{H}_{n_{1}}\right)[U]_{\mathbf{k}_{n_{1}}^{\prime}}\left(\right.$ resp. $\left.\operatorname{Hol}\left(\mathbb{H}_{n_{2}}\right)[V]_{\mathbf{k}_{n_{2}}^{\prime}}\right)$. Moreover we have

$$
c\left(0, \rho_{2}\right)=\frac{2^{9-2(k+2 l)}(-1)^{k+l} \pi^{3}(2 k-3)_{l}(2 k-1)_{2 l-3}}{l!}
$$

Proof. First suppose that $l>0$. Let $d_{0}=\operatorname{dim} M_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right)$ and $\left\{F_{j}\right\}_{d+1 \leq j \leq d_{0}}$ be a basis of the orthogonal complement of $\widetilde{M}_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right)$ in $M_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right)$ with respect to the Petersson inner product. Then we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{D}_{l, n_{1}, n_{2}} E_{n_{1}+n_{2}, k}\left(\begin{array}{cc}
Z & O \\
O & W
\end{array}\right)= & \sum_{j=1}^{d(2)}\left[f_{2, j}\right]_{\rho_{2}}^{\rho_{n_{1}}}(Z)(U) G_{j}(W)(V) \\
& +\sum_{j=d(2)+1}^{d_{0}} F_{j}(Z)(U) G_{j}(W)(V) .
\end{aligned}
$$

For $m_{1} \geq m_{2}$ and $l_{1} \geq l_{2}$ and $H(Z, W)(U, V)=\sum_{j} A_{j}(Z)(U) B_{j}(W)(V) \in$ $M_{\rho_{m_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(m_{1}\right)}\right) \otimes M_{\rho_{l_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(l_{1}\right)}\right)$, we define $\Phi_{m_{2}}^{m_{1}} \otimes \Phi_{l_{2}}^{l_{1}}(H(Z, W)(U, V))$ as

$$
\Phi_{m_{2}}^{m_{1}} \otimes \Phi_{l_{2}}^{l_{1}}(H(Z, W)(U, V))=\sum_{j} \Phi_{m_{2}}^{m_{1}}\left(A_{j}(Z)(U)\right) \Phi_{l_{2}}^{l_{1}}\left(B_{j}(W)(V)\right)
$$

We note that we have $\Phi_{2}^{n_{1}}\left(F_{j}\right)=0$ for $d(2)+1 \leq j \leq d$. Hence we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left(\Phi_{2}^{n_{1}} \otimes \Phi_{n_{2}}^{n_{2}}\right)\left(\mathbb{D}_{l, n_{1}, n_{2}} E_{n_{1}+n_{2}, k}\left(\begin{array}{cc}
Z & O \\
O & W
\end{array}\right)\right) \\
& \quad=\sum_{j=1}^{d(2)} f_{2, j}\left(Z^{(2)}\right)\left(U^{(2)}\right) G_{j}(W)(V)+\sum_{j=d+1}^{d_{0}} \Phi_{2}^{n_{1}}\left(F_{j}(Z)(U)\right) \Phi_{n_{2}}^{n_{2}}\left(G_{j}(W)(V)\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

where $Z^{(2)}=\operatorname{pr}_{2}^{n_{1}}(Z)$ for $Z \in \mathbb{H}_{n_{1}}$, and $U^{(2)}=\left(u_{i j}\right)_{1 \leq i, j \leq 2}$ for $U=\left(u_{i j}\right)_{1 \leq i \leq 2,1 \leq j \leq n_{1}}$. On the other hand, let $A=\left(\begin{array}{ccc}A_{1} & O & R_{1} / 2 \\ O & O & O \\ { }^{2} / 2 & O & D_{1}\end{array}\right) \in \mathcal{H}_{n_{1}+n_{2}}(\mathbb{Z})_{\geq 0}$ with $A_{1} \in \mathcal{H}_{2}(\mathbb{Z}), D_{1} \in$ $\mathcal{H}_{n_{2}}(\mathbb{Z})$ and $R_{1} \in M_{2, n_{2}}(\mathbb{Z})$. Then we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left(\Phi_{2}^{n_{1}} \otimes \Phi_{n_{2}}^{n_{2}}\right)\left(\operatorname{Res} \mathbb{D}_{l, n_{1}, n_{2}}\left(\mathbf{e}\left(\operatorname{tr}\left(A\left(\begin{array}{cc}
Z & Z_{12} \\
{ }^{t} Z_{12} & W
\end{array}\right)\right)\right)\right)\right. \\
& \quad=\operatorname{Res} \mathbb{D}_{l, 2, n_{2}}\left(\mathbf{e}\left(\operatorname{tr}\left(\left(\begin{array}{cc}
A_{1} & R_{1} / 2 \\
{ }^{t} R_{1} / 2 & D_{1}
\end{array}\right)\left(\begin{array}{cc}
Z^{(2)} & Z_{12}^{(2)} \\
{ }^{t} Z_{12}^{(2)} & W
\end{array}\right)\right)\right)\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

for $\left(\begin{array}{cc}Z & Z_{12} \\ Z_{12} & W\end{array}\right) \in \mathbb{H}_{n_{1}+n_{2}}$ with $Z \in \mathbb{H}_{n_{1}}, W \in \mathbb{H}_{n_{2}}$ and $Z_{12} \in M_{n_{1}, n_{2}}(\mathbb{C})$. Here $Z_{12}^{(2)}$ is the upper-left $2 \times n_{2}$ block of $Z_{12}$. Hence we have

$$
\left(\Phi_{2}^{n_{1}} \otimes \Phi_{n_{2}}^{n_{2}}\right)\left(\mathbb{D}_{l, n_{1}, n_{2}} E_{n_{1}+n_{2}, k}\left(\begin{array}{cc}
Z & O \\
O & W
\end{array}\right)\right)=\mathbb{D}_{l, 2, n_{2}} E_{2+n_{2}, k}\left(\begin{array}{cc}
Z^{(2)} & O \\
O & W
\end{array}\right)
$$

and therefore, by Remark $5.4,\left(\Phi_{2}^{n_{1}} \otimes \Phi_{n_{2}}^{n_{2}}\right)\left(\mathbb{D}_{l, n_{1}, n_{2}} E_{n_{1}+n_{2}, k}(\underset{O}{Z} \underset{W}{O})\right)$ belongs to $S_{\rho_{2}}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right) \otimes$ $M_{\rho_{n_{2}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{2}\right)}\right)$. We note that $\Phi_{\rho_{2}}^{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(F_{j}\right) \notin S_{\rho_{2}}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$ for $d+1 \leq j \leq d_{0}$. Hence we have $G_{j}(W)(V)=0$ for $d+1 \leq j \leq d_{0}$ and

$$
\mathbb{D}_{l, 2, n_{2}} E_{2+n_{2}, k}\left(\begin{array}{cc}
Z^{(2)} & O \\
O & W
\end{array}\right)=\sum_{j=1}^{d(2)} f_{2, j}\left(Z^{(2)}\right)\left(U^{(2)}\right) G_{j}(W)(V)
$$

By Theorem 5.6, we see that

$$
\left(f_{2, j}, f_{2, j}\right) \theta G_{j}(W)(V)=c\left(0, \rho_{2}\right) D\left(k, f_{2, j}\right)\left[f_{2, j}\right]_{\rho_{2}}^{\rho_{n_{2}}}(W)(V)
$$

We note that $D\left(k, f_{2, j}\right)$ is real number, and hence

$$
G_{j}(W)(V)=c\left(0, \rho_{2}\right) \frac{D\left(k, f_{2, j}\right)}{\left(f_{2, j}, f_{2, j}\right)}\left[\theta f_{2, j}\right]_{\rho_{2}}^{\rho_{n_{2}}}(W)(V)
$$

This proves the first part of the assertion. By using the same argument as above, we have

$$
\mathbb{D}_{l, 2,2} E_{4, k}\left(\begin{array}{cc}
Z^{(2)} & O \\
O & W^{(2)}
\end{array}\right)=\sum_{j=1}^{d(2)} f_{2, j}\left(Z^{(2)}\right)\left(U^{(2)}\right) \theta f_{2, j}\left(W^{(2)}\right)\left(V^{(2)}\right),
$$

where $W^{(2)}=\operatorname{pr}_{2}^{n_{1}}(Z)$ for $W \in \mathbb{H}_{n_{2}}$, and $V^{(2)}=\left(v_{i j}\right)_{1 \leq i, j \leq 2}$ for $V=\left(v_{i j}\right)_{1 \leq i \leq 2,1 \leq j \leq n_{1}}$. Let

$$
\iota: S_{k+l}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right) \longrightarrow S_{\rho_{2}}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)
$$

be the isomorphism stated before. Take an element $g_{2, j} \in S_{k+l}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$ such that $f_{2, j}=$ $\iota\left(g_{2, j}\right)$. Then $\left\{g_{2, j}\right\}_{j}$ forms a basis of $S_{k+l}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$ and

$$
D\left(k, f_{2, j}\right)=D\left(k, g_{2, j}\right)
$$

and

$$
\left(f_{2, j}, f_{2, j}\right)=\left(g_{2, j}, g_{2, j}\right)
$$

We also note that

$$
\mathbb{D}_{l, 2,2}=\left(\operatorname{det} U^{(2)} \operatorname{det} V^{(2)}\right)^{l} \mathbb{D}_{l, k+l}
$$

where $\mathbb{D}_{k, k+l}=P_{k, k+l}\left(\partial_{\widetilde{Z}}\right)$ with $\widetilde{Z} \in \mathbb{H}_{4}$. Hence we have

$$
\mathbb{D}_{k, k+l} E_{4, k}\left(\begin{array}{cc}
Z^{(2)} & O \\
O & W^{(2)}
\end{array}\right)=c\left(0, \rho_{2}\right) \sum_{j=1}^{d(2)} \frac{D\left(k, g_{2, j}\right)}{\left(g_{2, j}, g_{2, j}\right)} g_{2, j}\left(Z^{(2)}\right) \otimes \theta g_{2, j}\left(W^{(2)}\right)
$$

Hence we have

$$
\left(g_{2, j}, \mathbb{D}_{k, k+l} E_{4, k}\left(\begin{array}{cc}
* & O \\
O & -\overline{W^{(2)}}
\end{array}\right)\right)=c\left(0, \rho_{2}\right) D\left(k, g_{2, j}\right) g_{2, j}\left(W^{(2)}\right) .
$$

On the other hand, let $\stackrel{\circ}{\mathfrak{D}}_{2, k}^{l}$ be the differential operator in $[\mathbf{1 0},(1.14)]$. Then by $[\mathbf{1 0}$, Theorem 3.1] we have

$$
\left(g_{2, j}, \stackrel{\circ}{\mathfrak{D}_{2, k}^{l}} E_{4, k}\left(\begin{array}{cc}
* & O \\
O & -\frac{W^{(2)}}{}
\end{array}\right)\right)=\widetilde{c}_{2} D\left(k, g_{2, j}\right) g_{2, j}\left(W^{(2)}\right)
$$

with

$$
\widetilde{c}_{2}=(-1)^{k+l} 2^{6-2(k+l)} \pi^{3} \frac{\Gamma(k+l-1) \Gamma(k+l-3 / 2)^{2} \Gamma(k+l-2)}{\Gamma(k) \Gamma(k-1 / 2) \Gamma(k-1) \Gamma(k-3 / 2)} .
$$

By page 71 in [37], we have

$$
\mathbb{D}_{\lambda}=d_{k, l} \stackrel{\circ}{\mathfrak{D}_{2, k}^{l}}
$$

with

$$
d_{k, l}=\frac{\binom{2 k+2 l-5}{l}}{\prod_{i=1}^{l}(k+l-2-i / 2)(k+l-3 / 2-i / 2)}
$$

Hence we have $c\left(0, \rho_{2}\right)=d_{k, l} \widetilde{c}_{2}$, and by a simple computation we prove the assertion. Next suppose that $l=0$. Then the assertion can be proved using the same argument as above.

Remark 5.9. (1) The second part of the assertion can be also proved by the fact that the differential operator is realized uniformly in Lemma 5.5 and its operation on the automorphy factor is essentially the same as the case when $U=V=1_{2}$.
(2) If $k>n_{1}+n_{2}+1$, then $[f]_{\rho_{r}}^{\rho_{n_{1}}}(Z, U)$ and $[f]_{\rho_{r}}^{\rho_{n_{2}}}(W, V)$ are holomorphic modular forms for any Hecke eigenform $f$ in $S_{\rho_{r}}\left(\Gamma^{(r)}\right)$, and we can get an explicit pullback formula (cf. Theorems B. 1 and B.13). However, if $k \leq n_{1}+n_{2}+1$, it does not necessarily hold. This is why we say that the formula in the above theorem is a weak type of pullback formula. We note that it is sufficient for proving our main results in Section 8.

## 6. Congruence for Klingen-Eisenstein lifts.

To explain why Conjecture 4.5 is reasonable, we consider congruence for KlingenEisenstein series, which is a generalization of [39]. For $\lambda=(k-l, k-l, 0,0)$ with $k \geq l$ and $2 \leq m \leq 4$, let $\left(\rho_{m, \lambda}, V_{m, \lambda}\right)$ be the representation of $\mathrm{GL}_{m}(\mathbb{C})$ defined in the previous section, and put $\rho_{m}=\operatorname{det}^{l} \otimes \rho_{m, \lambda}$ and $\mathbf{k}_{m}^{\prime}=(k-l, k-l, \overbrace{0, \ldots, 0}^{m-2})$ and $\mathbf{k}_{m}=(k, k, \overbrace{l, \ldots, l}^{m-2})$. Let $U$ and $V$ be $2 \times n_{1}$ and $2 \times n_{2}$ matrices of variables, respectively. Then we recall that $V_{n_{1}, \lambda}=\mathbb{C}[U]_{\mathbf{k}_{n_{1}}^{\prime}}, V_{n_{2}, \lambda}=\mathbb{C}[V]_{\mathbf{k}_{n_{2}}^{\prime}}$ and that every element $F$ of $M_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right) \otimes M_{\rho_{n_{2}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{2}\right)}\right)$ is expressed as

$$
F\left(Z_{1}, Z_{2}\right)=\sum_{A_{1} \in \mathcal{H}_{n_{1}}(\mathbb{Z})_{\geq 0}, A_{2} \in \mathcal{H}_{n_{2}}(\mathbb{Z})_{\geq 0}} c\left(A_{1}, A_{2} ; F\right)(U, V) \mathbf{e}\left(\operatorname{tr}\left(A_{1} Z_{1}+A_{2} Z_{2}\right)\right)
$$

with $c\left(A_{1}, A_{2} ; F\right)(U, V) \in \mathbb{C}[U, V]_{\mathbf{k}_{n_{1}}^{\prime}}, \mathbf{k}_{n_{2}}^{\prime} . \quad$ For a subring $R$ of $\mathbb{C}$, we denote by $\left(M_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right) \otimes M_{\rho_{n_{2}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{2}\right)}\right)\right)(R)$ the submodule of $M_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right) \otimes M_{\rho_{n_{2}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{2}\right)}\right)$ consisting of all $F$ 's such that $c\left(A_{1}, A_{2} ; F\right)(U, V) \in R[U, V]_{\mathbf{k}_{n_{1}}^{\prime}, \mathbf{k}_{n_{2}}^{\prime}}$ for all $A_{1} \in \mathcal{H}_{n_{1}}(\mathbb{Z})_{\geq 0}, A_{2} \in$ $\mathcal{H}_{n_{2}}(\mathbb{Z})_{\geq 0}$. We also note that every element $F$ of $M_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right) \otimes V_{n_{2}, \lambda}$ is expressed as

$$
F\left(Z_{1}\right)=\sum_{A_{1} \in \mathcal{H}_{n_{1}}(\mathbb{Z}) \geq 0} c\left(A_{1} ; F\right)(U, V) \mathbf{e}\left(\operatorname{tr}\left(A_{1} Z_{1}\right)\right)
$$

with $c\left(A_{1} ; F\right)(U, V) \in \mathbb{C}[U, V]_{\mathbf{k}_{n_{1}}^{\prime}, \mathbf{k}_{n_{2}}^{\prime}}$. We then define a submodule $\left(M_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right) \otimes\right.$ $\left.V_{n_{2}, \lambda}\right)(R)$ of $M_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right) \otimes V_{n_{2}, \lambda}$ consisting of all $F$ 's such that $c\left(A_{1} ; F\right)(U, V) \in$ $R[U, V]_{\mathbf{k}_{n_{1}}^{\prime}, \mathbf{k}_{n_{2}}^{\prime}}$ for all $A_{1} \in \mathcal{H}_{n_{1}}(\mathbb{Z})_{\geq 0}$.

For positive integers $n$ and $l$, put

$$
Z(n, l)=\zeta(1-l) \prod_{j=1}^{[n / 2]} \zeta(1+2 j-2 l)
$$

We define $\widetilde{E}_{n, l}$ as

$$
\widetilde{E}_{n, l}(Z)=Z(n, l) E_{n, l}(Z)
$$

and we set

$$
\mathcal{E}\left(Z_{1}, Z_{2}\right)=\mathcal{E}_{k, l, n_{1}, n_{2}}\left(Z_{1}, Z_{2}\right)=(k-l)!(2 \pi \sqrt{-1})^{-2(k-l)} \mathbb{D}_{k-l, n_{1}, n_{2}} \widetilde{E}_{n_{1}+n_{2}, l}\left(\begin{array}{cc}
Z_{1} & O \\
O & Z_{2}
\end{array}\right)
$$

Moreover, for positive integers $m, l$ and a Hecke eigenform $F \in S_{k}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$ put

$$
\mathcal{C}_{m, l}(F)=\frac{Z(m, l)}{Z(4, l)} \mathbf{L}(l-2, F, \mathrm{St}) .
$$

We also use the same symbol $\mathcal{C}_{m, l}(f)$ to denote the value $\frac{Z(m, l)}{Z(4, l)} \mathbf{L}(l-2, f, \mathrm{St})$ for a Hecke eigenform $f \in S_{\rho_{2}}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$. As stated before, we have the following isomorphism:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\iota: S_{k}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right) \ni F \mapsto \widetilde{F}:=F(\operatorname{det} U)^{k-l} \in S_{\rho_{2}}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right) \tag{IS}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $U$ is $2 \times 2$ matrix of variables. Then we note that $\mathcal{C}_{m, l}(\widetilde{F})=\mathcal{C}_{m, l}(F)$ for a Hecke eigenform $F \in S_{k}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$.

Now, for our later purpose, we rewrite a special case of Theorem 5.8 as follows.
Proposition 6.1. Let $n_{1}, n_{2}$ be integers such that $2 \leq n_{1} \leq n_{2} \leq 4$ and let $k, l$ be even positive integers such that $k \geq l$. Then we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{E}_{k, l, n_{1}, n_{2}}\left(Z_{1}, Z_{2}\right)= & \gamma_{2} \sum_{j=1}^{d(2)} \mathcal{C}_{n_{1}+n_{2}, l}\left(f_{2, j}\right)\left[f_{2, j}\right]_{\rho_{2}}^{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(Z_{1}\right)(U)\left[\theta f_{2, j}\right]_{\rho_{2}}^{\rho_{n_{2}}}\left(Z_{2}\right)(V) \\
& +\sum_{j=d(2)+1}^{d} F_{j}\left(Z_{1}\right)(U) \widetilde{G}_{j}\left(Z_{2}\right)(V),
\end{aligned}
$$

$\widetilde{\sigma}^{w h e r e} \gamma_{2}$ is a certain rational number which is $p$-unit for any prime number $p>2 k$, and $\widetilde{G}_{j}\left(Z_{2}\right)(V)$ is an element of $M_{\rho_{n_{2}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{2}\right)}\right)$.

We write $\mathcal{E}\left(Z_{1}, Z_{2}\right)$ as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{E}\left(Z_{1}, Z_{2}\right)=\sum_{N \in \mathcal{H}_{n_{2}}} g_{\left(k, l, n_{1}, n_{2}\right), N}^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\left(Z_{1}\right) \mathbf{e}\left(\operatorname{tr}\left(N Z_{2}\right)\right) . \tag{*}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then $g_{N}^{\left(n_{1}\right)}=g_{\left(k, l, n_{1}, n_{2}\right), N}^{\left(n_{1}\right)}$ belongs to $M_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right) \otimes V_{n_{2}, \lambda}$. To consider congruence between Klingen-Eisenstein lift and another modular form of the same weight, we rewrite the above proposition as follows:

Corollary 6.2. Under the same notation and the assumption as above, let $N \in$ $\mathcal{H}_{n_{2}}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$. Then,

$$
\begin{aligned}
g_{N}^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\left(Z_{1}\right)= & \gamma_{2} \sum_{j=1}^{d(2)} \mathcal{C}_{n_{1}+n_{2}, l}\left(f_{2, j}\right)\left[f_{2, j}\right]_{\rho_{2}}^{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(Z_{1}\right)(U) \overline{a\left(N,\left[f_{2, j}\right]_{\rho_{2}}^{\rho_{n_{2}}}\right)(V)} \\
& +\sum_{j=d(2)+1}^{d} F_{j}\left(Z_{1}\right)(U) a\left(N, \widetilde{G}_{j}\right)(V) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Observe that the first term in the right-hand side of the above is invariant if we multiply $f_{2, j}$ by an element of $\mathbb{C}^{\times}$.

To see the Fourier expansion of $\widetilde{E}_{n, k}(Z)$, we review the polynomial $F_{p}(B, X)$ attached to the local Siegel series $b_{p}(B, s)$ for an element $B$ of $\mathcal{H}_{n}\left(\mathbb{Z}_{p}\right)$ (cf. [35]). We define $\chi_{p}(a)$ for $a \in \mathbb{Q}_{p}^{\times}$as follows:

$$
\chi_{p}(a):=\left\{\begin{array}{cl}
+1 & \text { if } \mathbb{Q}_{p}(\sqrt{a})=\mathbb{Q}_{p} \\
-1 & \text { if } \mathbb{Q}_{p}(\sqrt{a}) / \mathbb{Q}_{p} \text { is quadratic unramified }, \\
0 & \text { if } \mathbb{Q}_{p}(\sqrt{a}) / \mathbb{Q}_{p} \text { is quadratic ramified }
\end{array}\right.
$$

For an element $B \in \mathcal{H}_{n}\left(\mathbb{Z}_{p}\right)^{\text {nd }}$ with $n$ even, we define $\xi_{p}(B)$ by

$$
\xi_{p}(B):=\chi_{p}\left((-1)^{n / 2} \operatorname{det} B\right) .
$$

For a non-degenerate half-integral matrix $B$ of size $n$ over $\mathbb{Z}_{p}$ define a polynomial $\gamma_{p}(B, X)$ in $X$ by

$$
\gamma_{p}(B, X):= \begin{cases}(1-X) \prod_{i=1}^{n / 2}\left(1-p^{2 i} X^{2}\right)\left(1-p^{n / 2} \xi_{p}(B) X\right)^{-1} & \text { if } n \text { is even } \\ (1-X) \prod_{i=1}^{(n-1) / 2}\left(1-p^{2 i} X^{2}\right) & \text { if } n \text { is odd }\end{cases}
$$

Then it is well known that there exists a unique polynomial $F_{p}(B, X)$ in $X$ over $\mathbb{Z}$ with constant term 1 such that

$$
b_{p}(B, s)=\gamma_{p}\left(B, p^{-s}\right) F_{p}\left(B, p^{-s}\right)
$$

(e.g. [35]). For $B \in \mathcal{H}_{n}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$ with $n$ even, let $\mathfrak{d}_{B}$ be the discriminant of $\mathbb{Q}\left(\sqrt{(-1)^{n / 2} \operatorname{det} B}\right) / \mathbb{Q}$, and $\chi_{B}=\left(\frac{\mathfrak{o}_{B}}{*}\right)$ the Kronecker character corresponding to $\mathbb{Q}\left(\sqrt{(-1)^{n / 2} \operatorname{det} B}\right) / \mathbb{Q}$. We note that we have $\chi_{B}(p)=\xi_{p}(B)$ for any prime $p$.

We define a polynomial $F_{p}^{*}(T, X)$ for any $T \in \mathcal{H}_{n}\left(\mathbb{Z}_{p}\right)$ which is not-necessarily nondegenerate as follows: For an element $T \in \mathcal{H}_{n}\left(\mathbb{Z}_{p}\right)$ of rank $m \geq 1$, there exists an element $\widetilde{T} \in \mathcal{H}_{m}\left(\mathbb{Z}_{p}\right)^{\text {nd }}$ such that $T \sim_{\mathbb{Z}_{p}} \widetilde{T} \perp O_{n-m}$. We note that $F_{p}(\widetilde{T}, X)$ does not depend on the choice of $\widetilde{T}$. Then we put $F_{p}^{*}(T, X)=F_{p}(\widetilde{T}, X)$. For an element $T \in \mathcal{H}_{n}(\mathbb{Z})_{\geq 0}$ of rank $m \geq 1$, there exists an element $\widetilde{T} \in \mathcal{H}_{m}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$ such that $T \sim_{\mathbb{Z}} \widetilde{T} \perp O_{n-m}$. Then $\chi_{\widetilde{T}}$ does not depend on the choice of $\widetilde{T}$. We write $\chi_{T}^{*}=\chi_{\widetilde{T}}$ if $m$ is even.

Proposition 6.3. Let $k \in 2 \mathbb{Z}$. Assume that $k \geq(n+1) / 2$ and that neither $k=(n+2) / 2 \equiv 2 \bmod 4$ nor $k=(n+3) / 2 \equiv 2 \bmod 4$. Then for $T \in \mathcal{H}_{n}(\mathbb{Z})_{\geq 0}$ of rank $m$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
a\left(T, \widetilde{E}_{n, k}\right)= & 2^{[(m+1) / 2]} \prod_{p \mid \operatorname{det}(2 \widetilde{T})} F_{p}^{*}\left(T, p^{k-m-1}\right) \\
& \times \begin{cases}\prod_{i=m / 2+1}^{[n / 2]} \zeta(1+2 i-2 k) L\left(1+m / 2-k, \chi_{T}^{*}\right) & \text { if } m \text { is even }, \\
\prod_{i=(m+1) / 2}^{[n / 2]} \zeta(1+2 i-2 k) & \text { if } m \text { is odd. }\end{cases}
\end{aligned}
$$

Here we make the convention $F_{p}^{*}\left(T, p^{k-m-1}\right)=1$ and $L\left(1+m / 2-k, \chi_{T}^{*}\right)=\zeta(1-k)$ if $m=0$.

To consider the integrality of $a\left(T, \widetilde{E}_{n, k}\right)$, we provide the following lemma.
Lemma 6.4. Let $T \in \mathcal{H}_{m}\left(\mathbb{Z}_{p}\right)^{\text {nd }}$. Then, we have $F_{p}\left(p^{-[(m+1) / 2]} T, X\right) \in \mathbb{Z}[X]$.
Proof. The assertion has been proved in [32, Lemma 15] in the case $m$ is even, and the assertion for odd case can also be proved in the same manner.

Proposition 6.5. Let the notation and the assumption be as in Proposition 6.3. Then, we have $\widetilde{E}_{n, k}$ belongs to $M_{k}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)(\mathbb{Q})$. In particular, for any prime number $p>2 k$, $\widetilde{E}_{n, k}$ belongs to $M_{k}\left(\Gamma^{(n)}\right)\left(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}\right)$.

Proof. The first assertion is well known. We prove the second assertion. Let $T \in \mathcal{H}_{n}(\mathbb{Z})_{\geq 0}$ of rank $m$. Since we have $k \geq(n+1) / 2$, by Lemma 6.4 , the product $\prod_{p \mid \operatorname{det}(2 \widetilde{T})} F_{p}^{*}\left(T, p^{k-m-1}\right)$ is an integer. Moreover, since we have $p>2 k$, by the theorem of von Staudt-Clausen, the value $\zeta(1-k)$ and $\zeta(1+2 i-2 k)$ for a positive integer $i \leq[n / 2]$ belong to $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$, and by $[\mathbf{6},(5.1),(5.2)]$, the value $L\left(1+m / 2-k, \chi_{T}^{*}\right)$ belongs to $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ if $m \geq 2$ is even. Thus the assertion follows from Proposition 6.3.

Proposition 6.6. Let the notation and the assumption be as in Proposition 6.1. Then

$$
\mathcal{E}_{k, l, n_{1}, n_{2}}\left(Z_{1}, Z_{2}\right) \in\left(M_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right) \otimes M_{\rho_{n_{2}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{2}\right)}\right)\right)(\mathbb{Q})
$$

and more precisely

$$
\mathcal{E}_{k, l, n_{1}, n_{2}}\left(Z_{1}, Z_{2}\right) \in\left(M_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right) \otimes M_{\rho_{n_{2}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{2}\right)}\right)\right)\left(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}\right)
$$

for any prime number $p>2 k$.
Proof. For $T_{1} \in \mathcal{H}_{n_{1}}$ and $T_{2} \in \mathcal{H}_{n_{2}}$, put

$$
\begin{align*}
\epsilon\left(T_{1}, T_{2}\right)(U, V)= & \epsilon_{k, l, n_{1}, n_{2}}\left(T_{1}, T_{2}\right)(U, V) \\
= & \sum_{R \in M_{n_{1}, n_{2}}(\mathbb{Z})} a\left(\left(\begin{array}{cc}
T_{1} & R / 2 \\
{ }^{t} R / 2 & T_{2}
\end{array}\right), \widetilde{E}_{n_{1}+n_{2}, l}\right) \\
& \times Q_{k-l, n_{1}, n_{2}}\left(\left(\begin{array}{cc}
T_{1} & R / 2 \\
{ }^{t} R / 2 & T_{2}
\end{array}\right), U, V\right), \tag{E}
\end{align*}
$$

where $Q_{k-l, n_{1}, n_{2}}$ is the polynomial in Section 5.1.2. Then we have

$$
\mathcal{E}_{k, l, n_{1}, n_{2}}\left(Z_{1}, Z_{2}\right)=\sum_{T_{1} \in \mathcal{H}_{n_{1}}(\mathbb{Z}) \geq 0, T_{2} \in \mathcal{H}_{n_{2}}(\mathbb{Z})_{\geq 0}} \epsilon\left(T_{1}, T_{2}\right)(U, V) \mathbf{e}\left(\operatorname{tr}\left(T_{1} Z_{1}+T_{2} Z_{2}\right)\right) .
$$

Hence the assertion follows from Proposition 6.5.
Corollary 6.7. For each $N \in \mathcal{H}_{n_{2}}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$ let $g_{N}^{\left(n_{1}\right)}$ be that defined above. Then

$$
g_{\left(k, l, n_{1}, n_{2}\right), N}^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\left(Z_{1}\right) \in\left(M_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right) \otimes V_{n_{2}, \lambda}\right)(\mathbb{Q})
$$

and moreover

$$
g_{\left(k, l, n_{1}, n_{2}\right), N}^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\left(Z_{1}\right) \in\left(M_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right) \otimes V_{n_{2}, \lambda}\right)\left(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}\right)
$$

for any prime number $p>2 k$.
Proof. $g_{\left(k, l, n_{1}, n_{2}\right), N}^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\left(Z_{1}\right)$ is expressed as

$$
g_{\left(k, l, n_{1}, n_{2}\right), N}^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\left(Z_{1}\right)=\sum_{T \in \mathcal{H}_{n_{1}}(\mathbb{Z})} \epsilon_{k, l, n_{1}, n_{2}}(T, N)(U, V) \mathbf{e}\left(\operatorname{tr}\left(T Z_{1}\right)\right) .
$$

Hence the assertion directly follows from the above proposition.
Proposition 6.8. Let the notation and the assumptions be as in Theorem 5.8, and let $2 \leq m \leq 4$. Then for any Hecke eigenform $f$ in $S_{\rho_{2}}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)(\mathbb{Q}(f)),[f]_{\rho_{2}}^{\rho_{m}} \in$ $M_{\rho_{m}}\left(\Gamma^{(m)}\right)(\mathbb{Q}(f))$.

Proof. The assertion in the case $k=l$ has been proved by Mizumoto [50], and the other case can also be proved by using the same method.

Proposition 6.9. Let the notation and the assumption be as in Proposition 6.1. Let $f$ be a Hecke eigenform in $S_{k}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$. Then, for any $N \in \mathcal{H}_{n_{2}}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$ and $N_{1} \in$ $\mathcal{H}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$, the value $\mathcal{C}_{n_{2}+2, l}(f) \overline{a\left(N,[\widetilde{f}]_{\rho_{2}}^{\rho_{n_{2}}}\right)(V)} a\left(N_{1}, f\right)$ belongs to $\mathbb{Q}(f)[V]_{\mathbf{k}_{2}^{\prime}}$, where $\widetilde{f}$ is that in (IS).

Proof. The value in question remains unchanged if we replace $f$ by $c f$ with $c \in \mathbb{C}^{\times}$. Moreover we can take $c \in \mathbb{C}^{\times}$so that $c f \in S_{\mathbf{k}_{2}}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)(\mathbb{Q}(f))$. Thus the assertion follows from Proposition 6.8 remarking that $a\left(N_{1},[\widetilde{f}]_{\rho_{2}}^{\rho_{2}}\right)=a\left(N_{1}, f\right)(\operatorname{det} U)^{k-l}$.

The following lemma can be proved by a careful analysis of the proof of [36, Lemma 5.1].

Lemma 6.10. Let $F_{1}, \ldots, F_{d}$ be Hecke eigenforms in $M_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right)$ linearly independent over $\mathbb{C}$. Let $K$ be the composite field $\mathbb{Q}\left(F_{1}\right) \cdots \mathbb{Q}\left(F_{d}\right)$, $\mathfrak{O}$ the ring of integers in $K$ and $\mathfrak{p}$ a prime ideal of $K$. Let $G(Z, U, V) \in\left(M_{\rho_{n_{1}}}\left(\Gamma^{\left(n_{1}\right)}\right) \otimes V_{n_{1}, \lambda}\right)\left(\mathfrak{O}_{(\mathfrak{p})}\right)$ and assume the following conditions
(1) $G$ is expressed as

$$
G(Z, U, V)=\sum_{i=1}^{d} c_{i}(V) F_{i}(Z)(U)
$$

with $c_{i}(V) \in V_{n_{1}, \lambda}$.
(2) $c_{1}(V) a\left(A_{1}, F_{1}\right)(U) \in\left(V_{n_{1}, \lambda} \otimes V_{n_{1}, \lambda}\right)(K)$ and $\operatorname{ord}_{\mathfrak{p}}\left(c_{1}(V) a\left(A_{1}, F_{1}\right)(U)\right)<0$ for some $A_{1} \in \mathcal{H}_{n_{1}}(\mathbb{Z})$.

Then there exists $i \neq 1$ such that

$$
F_{i} \equiv_{\mathrm{ev}} F_{1} \quad \bmod \mathfrak{p}
$$

Theorem 6.11. Let $k$ and $l$ be positive even integers such that $k \geq l \geq 6$ and put $\mathbf{k}=(k, k, l, l)$ and $\widetilde{M}_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(4)}\right)=\widetilde{M}_{\rho_{4}}\left(\Gamma^{(4)}\right)$. Let $F \in S_{k}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$ be a Hecke eigenform, and $\mathfrak{p}$ a prime ideal of $\mathbb{Q}(F)$. Suppose that $\mathfrak{p}$ divides $\left|a\left(A_{1}, F\right)\right|^{2} \mathbf{L}(l-2, F, S t)$ and does not divide

$$
\mathcal{C}_{8, l}(F) a\left(A_{1}, F\right) \overline{a\left(A,[F]^{\mathbf{k}}\right)}
$$

for some $A_{1} \in \mathcal{H}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$ and $A \in \mathcal{H}_{4}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$, where $[F]^{\mathbf{k}}=[\widetilde{F}]_{\rho_{2}}^{\rho_{4}}$ as stated in Section 1. Then there exists a Hecke eigenform $G \in \widetilde{M}_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(4)}\right)$ such that $G$ is not a constant multiple of $[F]^{\mathbf{k}}$ and

$$
G \equiv_{\mathrm{ev}}[F]^{\mathbf{k}} \quad \bmod \mathfrak{p}
$$

Proof. The assertion in the case $k=l$ has been proved in [39] in more general setting and the other case can also be proved using the same argument as in its proof. But for the sake of convenience, we here give an outline of the proof. Suppose that $k>l$. Take a basis $\left\{F_{j}\right\}_{1 \leq j \leq d}$ of $\widetilde{M}_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(4)}\right)$ such that $F_{1}=[F]^{\mathbf{k}}$. Then, by Corollary 6.2 , for any $A \in \mathcal{H}_{4}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$ we have

$$
g_{(k, l, 4,4), A}^{(4)}\left(Z_{1}\right)=\sum_{j=1}^{d} c_{j}(A, V) F_{j}\left(Z_{1}\right)(U),
$$

where $c_{1}(A, V)=\gamma_{2} \mathcal{C}_{8, l}(F) \overline{a\left(A,[F]^{\mathbf{k}}\right)(V)}$ and $c_{j}(A, V)=\overline{a\left(A, \widetilde{G}_{j}\right)(V)}$ for some $\widetilde{G}_{j} \in$ $M_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(4)}\right)$ for $2 \leq j \leq d$. We have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{Z(8, l)}{Z(4, l)} \mathcal{C}_{8, l}(F) a\left(A,[F]^{\mathbf{k}}\right)(U) \overline{a\left(A,[F]^{\mathbf{k}}\right)(V)} \\
& =\left(\frac{Z(8, l)}{Z(4, l)}\right)^{2} \frac{\mathbf{L}(l-2, F, \mathrm{St}) a\left(A_{1}, F\right) a\left(A,[F]^{\mathbf{k}}\right)(U) \mathbf{L}(l-2, F, \mathrm{St}) \overline{a\left(A_{1}, F\right) a\left(A,[F]^{\mathbf{k}}\right)(V)}}{\left|a\left(A_{1}, F\right)\right|^{2} \mathbf{L}(l-2, F, \mathrm{St})} .
\end{aligned}
$$

We note that the reduced denominator of $\frac{Z(8, l)}{Z(4, l)}$ is not divisible by $\mathfrak{p}$ by the theorem of von Staudt-Clausen. Hence we have

$$
\operatorname{ord}_{\mathfrak{p}}\left(\gamma_{2} \mathcal{C}_{8, l}(F) a\left(N,[F]^{\mathbf{k}}\right)(U) \overline{a\left(N,[F]^{\mathbf{k}}\right)(V)}\right)<0
$$

Hence the assertion follows from Lemma 6.10.

Proposition 6.12. Let $k$ and $l$ be even integers such that $6 \leq l \leq k$. Let $f$ be a primitive form in $S_{2 k-2}\left(\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$. Suppose that a prime ideal $\mathfrak{p}$ in $\mathbb{Q}(f)$ satisfies the following conditions (1), (2), (3):
(1) $p_{\mathfrak{p}} \geq 2 k-2$.
(2) $\mathfrak{p}$ divides $\mathbf{L}(k+l-4, f) / \mathbf{L}(k, f)$.
(3) $\mathfrak{p}$ divides neither $\mathfrak{D}_{f}$ nor $\zeta(3-2 k)$, where $\mathfrak{D}_{f}$ is the ideal of $\mathbb{Q}(f)$ defined in Proposition 3.4.

Then for any $N \in \mathcal{H}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$ such that $\mathfrak{p} \nmid \mathfrak{d}_{N}$, we have

$$
\operatorname{ord}_{\mathfrak{p}}\left(\left|a\left(N, \mathcal{J}_{2}(f)\right)\right|^{2} \mathbf{L}\left(l-2, \mathcal{J}_{2}(f), \mathrm{St}\right)\right)>0
$$

Here, $\mathfrak{o}_{N}$ is the discriminant of $\mathbb{Q}(\sqrt{-\operatorname{det} N}) / \mathbb{Q}$ as defined before.
Proof. Let $g$ be a Hecke eigenform in the Kohnen plus space $S_{k-1 / 2}^{+}\left(\Gamma_{0}(4)\right)$ corresponding to $f$ under the Shimura correspondence (cf. [41]). For any $N \in \mathcal{H}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$ we have $a\left(N, \mathfrak{J}_{2}(f)\right)=b a\left(\left|\mathfrak{d}_{N}\right|, g\right)$ with $b \in \mathbb{Z}$. Hence

$$
\mathbf{L}\left(l-2, J_{2}(f), \mathrm{St}\right)\left|a\left(N, \mathfrak{J}_{2}(f)\right)\right|^{2}=b^{2} A_{2, k, l-2} \frac{L\left(l-2, \mathfrak{J}_{2}(f), \mathrm{St}\right)}{\pi^{2 k+3 l-9}\left\langle\mathcal{J}_{2}(f), \mathfrak{J}_{2}(f)\right\rangle}\left|a\left(\left|\mathfrak{d}_{N}\right|, g\right)\right|^{2}
$$

with $A_{2, k, l-2} \in \mathbb{Z}_{\left(p_{\mathfrak{p}}\right)}$ (cf. Remark 3.5). By definition, we have

$$
L\left(l-2, \mathrm{~J}_{2}(f), \mathrm{St}\right)=\zeta(l-2) L(k+l-3, f) L(k+l-4, f)
$$

Moreover, by [42], we have

$$
\left\langle\mathcal{J}_{2}(f), \mathcal{J}_{2}(f)\right\rangle=2^{k-2}\langle g, g\rangle \Gamma_{\mathbb{C}}(2) \zeta(2) \Gamma_{\mathbb{C}}(k) L(k, f),
$$

and by [43] we have

$$
\frac{\left|a\left(\left|\mathfrak{d}_{N}\right|, g\right)\right|^{2}}{\langle g, g\rangle}=\frac{2^{k-2}\left|\mathfrak{d}_{N}\right|^{k-3 / 2} \Gamma_{\mathbb{C}}(k-1) L\left(k-1, f,\left(\frac{\mathfrak{o}_{N}}{}\right)\right)}{\langle f, f\rangle}
$$

We note that $\tau\left(\left(\frac{\mathfrak{d}_{N}}{}\right)\right)=\sqrt{-1}\left|\mathfrak{d}_{N}\right|^{1 / 2}$, and $\pi^{2-l} \zeta(l-2)$ and $\pi^{-2} \zeta(2)$ belong to $\mathbb{Z}_{\left(p_{\mathfrak{p}}\right)}$. Hence, by a simple computation, we have

$$
\mathbf{L}\left(l-2, \mathfrak{J}_{2}(f), \mathrm{St}\right)\left|a\left(N, \mathfrak{J}_{2}(f)\right)\right|^{2}=\epsilon_{k, N} \frac{\mathbf{L}(k+l-4, f)}{\mathbf{L}(k, f)} \mathbf{L}\left(k+l-3, k-1 ; f ; \mathbf{1},\left(\frac{\mathfrak{o}_{N}}{}\right)\right)
$$

where $\epsilon_{k, N}$ is a $\mathfrak{p}$-integral rational number. Since $\mathfrak{p}$ divides neither $\mathfrak{D}_{f} \mathfrak{d}_{N}$ nor $\zeta(3-2 k)$, by Proposition 3.4, the value $\mathbf{L}\left(k+l-3, k-1 ; f ; \mathbf{1},\left(\frac{\mathfrak{o}_{N}}{)}\right)\right.$ is $\mathfrak{p}$-integral. Thus the assertion holds.

The next theorem clarifies what we need to look at to try to prove Conjecture 4.5.

Theorem 6.13. Let $k$ and $l$ positive even integers such that $6 \leq l \leq k$, and put $\mathbf{k}=(k, k, l, l)$. Let $f$ be a primitive form in $S_{2 k-2}\left(\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ and $\mathfrak{p}$ a prime ideal of $\mathbb{Q}(f)$ such that
(1) $p_{\mathfrak{p}} \geq 2 k-2$.
(2) $\mathfrak{p}$ divides $\mathbf{L}(k+l-4, f) / \mathbf{L}(k, f)$.
(3) $\mathfrak{p}$ divides neither $\mathfrak{D}_{f}$ nor $\zeta(3-2 k)$.
(4) $\mathfrak{p}$ divides neither $\mathcal{C}_{8, l}\left(\mathcal{J}_{2}(f)\right) a\left(A_{1}, \mathcal{J}_{2}(f)\right) \overline{a\left(A,\left[\mathcal{J}_{2}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}\right)}$ nor $\mathfrak{d}_{A_{1}}$ for some $A_{1} \in$ $\mathcal{H}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$ and $A \in \mathcal{H}_{4}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$.
Then there exists a Hecke eigenform $G$ in $\widetilde{M}_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(4)}\right)$ such that $G$ is not a constant multiple of $\left[\mathcal{J}_{2}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}$ and

$$
G \equiv_{\mathrm{ev}}\left[\mathcal{J}_{2}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}} \quad \bmod \mathfrak{p} .
$$

Proof. The assertion follows from Theorem 6.11 and Proposition 6.12.

## 7. Fourier coefficients of Klingen-Eisenstein lift.

Let $\mathbf{k}=(k, k, l, l)$ with $k, l$ positive even integers such that $k \geq l$. To confirm the condition (4) in Theorem 6.13, we give a formula for computing $\mathbf{L}(l-2, F, \mathrm{St}) a(T, F)$ $\left.\overline{a\left(N,[F]^{\mathbf{k}}\right.}\right)$ for a Hecke eigenform $F$ in $S_{k}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right), T \in \mathcal{H}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$ and $N \in \mathcal{H}_{4}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$. For $T \in \mathcal{H}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$ and $N \in \mathcal{H}_{4}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$, let $\epsilon_{k, l, 2,4}(T, N)(U, V)$ be as in (E) and put $g_{N}=$ $g_{(k, l, 2,4), N}^{(2)}$. Recall that $U$ and $V$ are $2 \times 2$ and $2 \times 4$ matrices, respectively, of variables. We note that $\epsilon_{k, l, 2,4}(T, N)(U, V)$ can be expressed as

$$
\epsilon_{k, l, 2,4}(T, N)(U, V)=(\operatorname{det} U)^{k-l} \epsilon_{k, \mathbf{k}}(T, N)(V)
$$

with $\epsilon_{k, \mathbf{k}}(T, N)=\epsilon_{k, \mathbf{k}}(T, N)(V) \in \mathbb{C}[V]_{(k-l, k-l, 0,0)}$. Then $g_{N}$ is expressed as

$$
g_{N}(W)=\sum_{T \in \mathcal{H}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})}(\operatorname{det} U)^{k-l} \epsilon_{k, \mathbf{k}}(T, N) \mathbf{e}(\operatorname{tr}(T W)) .
$$

Now, for a positive integer $m$, let $T(m)$ be the element of $\mathbf{L}_{2}$ defined in Section 3. For a positive integer $m=p_{1} \cdots p_{r}$ with $p_{i}$ a prime number, we define the Hecke operator $T^{(m)}=T\left(p_{1}\right) \cdots T\left(p_{r}\right)$. We make the convention that $T^{(1)}=T(1)$. We note that $T^{(m)}=T(m)$ if $p_{1}, \ldots, p_{r}$ are distinct, but in general it is not. For each $m \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$ and $N \in \mathcal{H}_{4}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$, write $g_{N} \mid T^{(m)}(W)$ as

$$
g_{N} \mid T^{(m)}(W)=\sum_{T \in \mathcal{H}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})>0}(\operatorname{det} U)^{k-l} \epsilon_{k, \mathbf{k}}(m, T, N) \mathbf{e}(\operatorname{tr}(T W))
$$

with $\epsilon_{k, \mathbf{k}}(m, T, N) \in \mathbb{C}[V]_{(k-l, k-l, 0,0)}$.
Let $\mathcal{M}_{k, l}=M_{k}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$ or $S_{k}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$ according as $k=l$ or not, and let $\left\{F_{j}\right\}_{j=1}^{d}$ be a basis of $\mathcal{M}_{k, l}$ consisting of Hecke eigenforms. Furthermore write

$$
F_{j} \mid T^{(m)}(z)=\lambda_{j, m} F_{j}(z)
$$

Then the following proposition is a consequence of applying $T(m)$ to the formula in Corollary 6.2 with $n_{1}=2$ and $n_{2}=4$.

Proposition 7.1. Notation being as above, we have

$$
\epsilon_{k, \mathbf{k}}(m, T, N)=\sum_{j=1}^{d} \lambda_{j, m} a\left(T, F_{j}\right) B\left(F_{j}\right)
$$

for any $N \in \mathcal{H}_{4}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}, T \in \mathcal{H}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$ and $m \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$, where $B\left(F_{j}\right)$ is a certain element of $\mathbb{C}[V]_{(k-l, k-l, 0,0)}$, and in particular we have

$$
B\left(F_{j}\right)=\gamma_{2} \mathcal{C}_{6, l}\left(F_{j}\right) \overline{a\left(N,\left[F_{j}\right]^{\mathbf{k}}\right)}
$$

if $F_{j} \in S_{k}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$. Here, $\gamma_{2}$ is the rational number in Proposition 6.1.
We note that $\mathcal{C}_{8, l}(F)=\zeta(9-2 l) \mathcal{C}_{6, l}(F)$ for a Hecke eigenform $F$ in $S_{k}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$. Hence by the above proposition, we have the following formula:

Proposition 7.2. For $N_{1} \in \mathcal{H}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}, N \in \mathcal{H}_{4}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$ let $e_{m}=\epsilon_{k, \mathbf{k}}\left(m, N_{1}, N\right)$. Let $F$ be a Hecke eigenform in $S_{k}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$ and $\left\{F_{j}\right\}_{j=1}^{d}$ a basis of $\mathcal{M}_{k, l}$ consisting of Hecke eigenforms such that $F_{1}=F$. For positive integers $m_{1}, \ldots, m_{d}$ put $\Delta=$ $\Delta\left(m_{1}, \ldots, m_{d}\right)=\operatorname{det}\left(\lambda_{j, m_{i}}\right)_{1 \leq i, j \leq d}$. Then,

$$
\Delta \gamma_{2} \mathcal{C}_{8, l}(F) a\left(N_{1}, F\right) \overline{a\left(N,[F]^{\mathbf{k}}\right)}=\zeta(9-2 l)\left|\begin{array}{cccc}
e_{1} & \lambda_{1,2} & \ldots & \lambda_{1, d} \\
\vdots & \vdots & \vdots & \vdots \\
e_{d} & \lambda_{d, 2} & \ldots & \lambda_{d, d}
\end{array}\right| .
$$

Corollary 7.3. Let the notation and the assumption as above. Let $\mathfrak{p}$ be a prime ideal of $\mathbb{Q}(F)$ such that $p_{\mathfrak{p}}>2 k$. Suppose that $\mathfrak{p}$ divides neither $\zeta(9-2 l)$ nor $\left|\begin{array}{cccc}e_{1} & \lambda_{1,2} & \ldots & \lambda_{1, d} \\ \vdots & \vdots & \vdots & \vdots \\ e_{d} & \lambda_{d, 2} & \ldots & \lambda_{d, d}\end{array}\right|$. Then, $\mathfrak{p}$ does not divide $\mathcal{C}_{8, l}(F) a\left(N_{1}, F\right) \overline{a\left(N,[F]^{\mathbf{k}}\right)}$.

Proof. By Proposition 3.2, $\Delta$ is an algebraic integer, and by the assumption, $\gamma_{2}$ is a $\mathfrak{p}$-unit. Thus the assertion holds.

The following lemma will be used in the next section.
Lemma 7.4. Let $N \in \mathcal{H}_{4}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$. Then for any $T \in \mathcal{H}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$ and a prime number $p$, we have the following recursion formula for $\epsilon_{k, \mathbf{k}}(m, T, N)$ :

$$
\epsilon_{k, \mathbf{k}}(1, T, N)=\epsilon_{k, \mathbf{k}}(T, N)
$$

and for $m>1$,

$$
\epsilon_{k, \mathbf{k}}(m, T, N)=\epsilon_{k, \mathbf{k}}\left(m p^{-1}, p T, N\right)+p^{2 k-3} \epsilon_{k, \mathbf{k}}\left(m p^{-1}, T / p, N\right)
$$

$$
+p^{k-2} \sum_{D \in \mathrm{GL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z}) U_{p} \mathrm{GL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z}) / \mathrm{GL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})} \epsilon_{k, \mathbf{k}}\left(m p^{-1}, T[D] / p, N\right),
$$

where $p$ is a prime factor of $m$ and $U_{p}=\left(\begin{array}{ll}1 & 0 \\ 0 & p\end{array}\right)$.
Proof. The assertion follows from [1, Exercise 4.2.10].
Let $U$ and $V$ be the matrices of variables stated above.
Theorem 7.5. For $A_{0} \in \mathcal{H}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}, A_{1} \in \mathcal{H}_{4}(\mathbb{Z})_{>0}$ and $R \in M_{2,4}(\mathbb{Z})$, put $r(R)=$ $r\left(A_{0}, A_{1}, R\right)=\operatorname{rank}\left(\begin{array}{cc}A_{0} & R / 2 \\ t_{R / 2} & A_{1}\end{array}\right)$ and

$$
\mathcal{Z}\left(A_{0}, A_{1}, R, l\right)= \begin{cases}L\left(4-l, \chi\left(\begin{array}{cc}
A_{0} & R / 2 \\
t_{R / 2} A_{1}
\end{array}\right)\right. & \text { if } r\left(A_{0}, A_{1}, R\right)=6 \\
\zeta(7-2 l) & \text { if } r\left(A_{0}, A_{1}, R\right)=5 \\
\zeta(7-2 l) L\left(3-l, \chi_{A_{1}}\right) & \text { if } r\left(A_{0}, A_{1}, R\right)=4\end{cases}
$$

Moreover, put

$$
\begin{aligned}
P\left(\left(\begin{array}{cc}
A_{0} & R / 2 \\
t \\
t & A_{1}
\end{array}\right)\right)(V)= & (k-l)!\sum_{\substack{a, b, c \geq 0 \\
a+2 b+2 c=k-l}} \frac{(-1)^{b} 2^{a}}{a!b!c!}\left(l+c-\frac{3}{2}\right)_{a+b+c} \\
& \times\left|R^{t} V\right|^{a}\left(\left|V A_{1}^{t} V\right|\left|A_{0}\right|\right)^{b}\left|\begin{array}{cc}
A_{0} & R^{t} V / 2 \\
V^{t} R / 2 & V A_{1}^{t} V
\end{array}\right|^{c}
\end{aligned}
$$

Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\epsilon_{k, \mathbf{k}}\left(A_{0}, A_{1}\right)(V)= & \sum_{\substack{R \in M_{2,4}(\mathbb{Z}) \\
\left(\begin{array}{c}
A_{1}
\end{array} R^{2 / 2} \\
t_{R / 2} \\
A_{1}\right.}} 2^{[r(R)+1) / 2]} \mathcal{Z}\left(A_{0}, A_{1}, R, l\right) P\left(\left(\begin{array}{cc}
A_{0} & R / 2 \\
t^{t} R / 2 & A_{1}
\end{array}\right)\right)(V) \\
\times & \prod_{p} F_{p}^{*}\left(\left(\begin{array}{cc}
A_{0} & R / 2 \\
t_{R} / 2 & A_{1}
\end{array}\right), p^{l-r(R)-1}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Proof. Let $Q_{k-l, 2,4}$ be the polynomial in Section 5.1.2. Then, by Lemma 5.5, we have

$$
Q_{k-l, 2,4}\left(\left(\begin{array}{cc}
A_{0} & R / 2 \\
{ }^{t} R / 2 & A_{1}
\end{array}\right), U, V\right)=(\operatorname{det} U)^{k-l} P\left(\left(\begin{array}{cc}
A_{0} & R / 2 \\
t^{t} R / 2 & A_{1}
\end{array}\right)\right)(V)
$$

Thus by (E) in the proof of Proposition 6.6, Lemma 5.5, and Proposition 6.3, we prove the assertion.

We have an explicit formula for $F_{p}(T, X)$ for any nondegenerate half-integral matrix $T$ over $\mathbb{Z}_{p}$ (cf. [35]), and an algorithm for computing it (cf. Lee [48]). Therefore, by using Proposition 7.2 and Theorem 7.5 we can compute the Fourier coefficients of the Klingen-Eisenstein series in question.

## 8. Main results.

For $l=12,16,18,22,26$ let $\phi_{l}$ be a unique primitive form in $S_{l}\left(\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$, and for $l=24,28,30,32,34,38$ let $\phi_{l}^{ \pm}$be a unique primitive form in $S_{l}\left(\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ such that $a\left(2, \phi^{ \pm}\right)=a \pm b \sqrt{D}$ with $a \in \mathbb{Q}, b \in \mathbb{Q}_{>0}$, where $D$ is the discriminant of $\mathbb{Q}\left(\phi^{ \pm}\right)$. For each $(k, j)=(10,4),(14,2)$, or $(4,24)$ let $G_{k, j}$ be a Hecke eigenform in $S_{(k+j, k)}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$ uniquely determined up to constant multiple, and $\left\{G_{14,4}^{+}, G_{14,4}^{-}\right\}$is a basis of $S_{(18,14)}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$ consisting of Hecke eigenforms.
(1) Let $f=\phi_{22}$. Put $\mathbf{k}=(12,12,6,6)$. Then, by Taibi $[\mathbf{5 6}]$ and the numerical table in [57], we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& S_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(4)}\right)=\left\langle\mathcal{A}_{4}^{(I)}\left(G_{10,4}\right)\right\rangle_{\mathbb{C}}, \\
& S_{(12,12,6)}\left(\Gamma^{(3)}\right)=\{0\}, \\
& S_{12}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)=\left\langle\mathcal{J}_{2}\left(\phi_{22}\right)\right\rangle_{\mathbb{C}}
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence we have $\widetilde{M}_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(4)}\right)=\left\langle\left[J_{2}\left(\phi_{22}\right)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}, \mathcal{A}_{4}^{(I)}\left(G_{10,4}\right)\right\rangle_{\mathbb{C}}$. Then 41 is the only prime number which satisfies the assumptions in Conjecture 3.9, and it divides $\mathbf{L}(14, f) / \mathbf{L}(12, f)$. Let $N=\left(\begin{array}{cccc}1 & 1 / 2 & 0 & 1 / 2 \\ 1 / 2 & 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 & 1 / 2 \\ 1 / 2 & 0 & 1 / 2 & 1\end{array}\right)$ and $N_{1}=\left(\begin{array}{ll}1 & 0 \\ 0 & 1\end{array}\right)$. Then, substituting $V$ for $\left(\begin{array}{lll}1 & 0 & 1 \\ 1 & 1 & 0 \\ 1 & 0\end{array}\right)$ in Theorem 7.5, by a computation with Mathematica [60]

$$
\epsilon_{12, \mathbf{k}}\left(N_{1}, N\right)\left(\left(\begin{array}{llll}
1 & 0 & 1 & 0 \\
1 & 1 & 0 & 3
\end{array}\right)\right)=\frac{-20874555}{28} \equiv 11 \bmod 41 .
$$

Hence, applying Corollary 7.3 to $d=1$ and $\lambda_{1,1}=1$, we see that $\mathfrak{p}$ does not divide $\mathcal{C}_{8,6}\left(\mathcal{J}_{2}\left(\phi_{22}\right)\right) \overline{a\left(N,\left[\mathcal{J}_{2}\left(\phi_{22}\right)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}\right)} a\left(N_{1}, \mathcal{J}_{2}\left(\phi_{22}\right)\right)$, and by Theorem 6.13 we prove the following theorem.

Theorem 8.1. There exists a Hecke eigenform $G$ in $S_{(14,10)}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$ such that

$$
\mathcal{A}_{4}^{(I)}(G) \equiv_{\mathrm{ev}}\left[\mathcal{J}_{2}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}} \bmod 41
$$

Corollary 8.2. Conjecture 3.9 holds for $(k, j)=(10,4)$.
We note that Harder's conjecture for $(k, j)=(10,4)$ has been already proved by Chenevier and Lannes [12].
(2) Let $f=\phi_{30}^{+}$and $f^{\prime}=\phi_{30}^{-}$and put

$$
\alpha=4320+96 \sqrt{51349} \text { and } \alpha^{\prime}=4320-96 \sqrt{51349} .
$$

Then

$$
a(2, f)=\alpha, a(3, f)=-552 \alpha-99180
$$

and

$$
a\left(2, f^{\prime}\right)=\alpha^{\prime}, a(3, f)=-552 \alpha^{\prime}-99180
$$

We also have

$$
\lambda_{\mathcal{J}_{2}(f)}(T(2))=\alpha+49152, \lambda_{\mathcal{J}_{2}\left(f^{\prime}\right)}(T(2))=\alpha^{\prime}+49152
$$

and

$$
\lambda_{\mathfrak{J}_{2}(f)}(T(3))=-552 \alpha+19032696, \lambda_{\mathcal{J}_{2}\left(f^{\prime}\right)}(T(3))=-552 \alpha^{\prime}+19032696
$$

(2.1) Let $(k, j)=(14,4)$. Then the prime number 4289 divides $N_{\mathbb{Q}(f) / \mathbb{Q}}(\mathbf{L}(18, f) /$ $\mathbf{L}(16, f))$ and it splits in $\mathbb{Q}(f)$. Hence there exists prime ideals $\mathfrak{q}, \mathfrak{q}^{\prime}$ of $\mathbb{Q}(f)$ such that $(4289)=\mathfrak{q q ^ { \prime }}$ and $\mathfrak{q}$ divides $\mathbf{L}(18, f) / \mathbf{L}(16, f)$. The prime ideal $\mathfrak{q}$ is the only prime ideal which satisfies the assumptions in Conjecture 3.9. Put $\mathbf{k}=(16,16,6,6)$. Let $N$ and $N_{1}$ be as those in (1). For $V=\left(\begin{array}{cccc}1 & 1 & 1 & 0 \\ 1 & 1 & 0 & 3\end{array}\right)$, put $\epsilon_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(N_{1}, N\right)=\epsilon_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(N_{1}, N\right)(V), \epsilon_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(2 N_{1}, N\right)=$ $\epsilon_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(2 N_{1}, N\right)(V)$, and $e_{i}=\epsilon_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(i, N_{1}, N\right)(i=1,2)$. Then

$$
e_{1}=\epsilon_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(N_{1}, N\right), e_{2}=\epsilon_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(2 N_{1}, N\right)+2^{14} \epsilon_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(N_{1}, N\right)
$$

and

$$
\alpha_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(N_{1}, N\right)=\left|\begin{array}{cc}
e_{1} & 1 \\
e_{2} & \lambda_{J_{2}\left(f^{\prime}\right)}(T(2))
\end{array}\right|
$$

By a computation with Mathematica [60], we have

$$
\epsilon_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(N_{1}, N\right)=1744286277555 / 28672, \quad \epsilon_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(2 N_{1}, N\right)=309108562779375 / 112
$$

and hence

$$
\alpha_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(N_{1}, N\right)=405(-1114174584071+12920639093 \sqrt{51349}) / 896
$$

Using Theorem 7.5, by a computation with Mathematica [60] we have

$$
N_{\mathbb{Q}(f) / \mathbb{Q}}\left(\alpha_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(N_{1}, N\right)\right) \equiv 2206 \quad \bmod 4289
$$

Hence, by Corollary $7.3, \mathfrak{p}$ does not divide $\mathcal{C}_{8,6}\left(\mathcal{J}_{2}(f)\right) \overline{a\left(N,\left[\mathcal{J}_{2}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}\right)} a\left(N_{1}, \mathcal{J}_{2}(f)\right)$. Moreover, by Taibi $[56]$ and the numerical table in $[\mathbf{5 7}]$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& S_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\Gamma^{(4)}\right)=\left\langle\mathcal{A}_{4}^{(I)}\left(G_{14,4}^{+}\right), \mathcal{A}_{4}^{(I)}\left(G_{14,4}^{-}\right)\right\rangle_{\mathbb{C}} \\
& S_{(16,16,6)}\left(\Gamma^{(3)}\right)=\{0\} \\
& S_{16}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)=\left\langle\mathcal{J}_{2}\left(\phi_{30}^{+}\right), \mathcal{J}_{2}\left(\phi_{30}^{-}\right)\right\rangle_{\mathbb{C}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

The prime ideal $\mathfrak{q}$ does not divide $\mathfrak{D}_{f}$ and $\left[\mathcal{J}_{2}\left(\phi_{30}^{+}\right)\right]^{\mathbf{k}} \not \equiv\left[\mathcal{J}_{2}\left(\phi_{30}^{-}\right)\right]^{\mathbf{k}} \bmod \mathfrak{q}$. Hence, by Theorem 6.13 we prove the following theorem.

Theorem 8.3. There exists a Hecke eigenform $G$ in $S_{(18,14)}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$ such that

$$
\mathcal{A}_{4}^{(I)}(G) \equiv \equiv_{\mathrm{ev}}\left[\mathcal{J}_{2}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}} \quad \bmod \mathfrak{q} .
$$

Corollary 8.4. Conjecture 3.9 holds for $(k, j)=(14,4)$.
(2.2) Let $(k, j)=(4,24)$ and put $\mathbf{k}=(16,16,16,16)$. Then the prime number 97 divides $N_{\mathbb{Q}(f) / \mathbb{Q}}(\mathbf{L}(28, f) / \mathbf{L}(16, f))$ and it splits in $\mathbb{Q}(f)$. Hence there exist prime ideals $\mathfrak{q}, \mathfrak{q}^{\prime}$ of $\mathbb{Q}(f)$ such that $(97)=\mathfrak{q} \mathfrak{q}^{\prime}$ and $\mathfrak{q}$ divides $\mathbf{L}(28, f) / \mathbf{L}(16, f)$. The prime ideal $\mathfrak{q}$ is the only prime ideal which satisfies the assumptions in Conjecture 3.9. We have

$$
M_{16}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)=\left\langle E_{2,16},\left[\phi_{16}\right]^{(16,16)}, J_{2}(f), J_{2}\left(f^{\prime}\right)\right\rangle_{\mathbb{C}} .
$$

Let $N$ be as that in (1), $N_{1}=\left(\begin{array}{cc}1 & 1 / 2 \\ 1 / 2 & 1\end{array}\right)$, and $N_{2}=\left(\begin{array}{ll}1 & 0 \\ 0 & 3\end{array}\right)$. Put $e_{i}=e_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(i, N_{1}, N\right)(i=$ $1,2,3,4)$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
& e_{1}=\epsilon_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(N_{1}, N\right), \\
& e_{2}=\epsilon_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(2 N_{1}, N\right), \\
& e_{3}=\epsilon_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(3 N_{1}, N\right)+3^{14} \epsilon_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(N_{1}, N\right), \\
& e_{4}=\epsilon_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(4 N_{1}, N\right)+2^{29} \epsilon_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(N_{1}, N\right)+3 \cdot 2^{14} \epsilon_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(N_{2}, N\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\alpha_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(N_{1}, N\right)=\left|\begin{array}{cccc}
e_{1} & 1 & 1 & 1 \\
e_{2} & \lambda_{\mathcal{J}_{2}\left(f^{\prime}\right)}(T(2)) & \lambda_{\left[\phi_{16}\right]^{[16,16)}}(T(2)) & \lambda_{E_{2,16}}(T(2)) \\
e_{3} & \lambda_{J_{2}\left(f^{\prime}\right)}(T(3)) & \lambda_{\left[\phi_{16}\right]^{[16,16)}}(T(3)) & \lambda_{E_{2,16}}(T(3)) \\
e_{4} & \left(\lambda_{\mathcal{J}_{2}\left(f^{\prime}\right)}(T(2))\right)^{2} & \left(\lambda_{\left[\phi_{16}\right]^{(16,16)}}(T(2))\right)^{2} & \left(\lambda_{E_{2,16}}(T(2))\right)^{2}
\end{array}\right| .
$$

Then, by Lemma 7.4, we have $e_{i}=\epsilon\left(i, N_{1}, N\right)$ for $i=1,2,3,4$. Using Theorem 7.5, by a computation with Mathematica $[\mathbf{6 0}]$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\epsilon_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(N_{1}, N\right) & =38740804007974226508744800778240 / 6232699579062017, \\
\epsilon_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(2 N_{1}, N\right) & =8035873503466715618094093067152998400 / 6232699579062017, \\
\epsilon_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(3 N_{1}, N\right) & =-29430266109700665036971047394543222568960 / 6232699579062017, \\
\epsilon_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(4 N_{1}, N\right) & =7060754204175435666580204417230810153615360 / 6232699579062017
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\epsilon_{16, \mathbf{k}}\left(N_{2}, N\right)=337608542664093039037162829831689850880 / 6232699579062017 .
$$

We also have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \lambda_{\left[\phi_{16}\right]^{(16,16)}}(T(2))=a\left(2, \phi_{16}\right)\left(1+2^{14}\right)=216\left(1+2^{14}\right), \\
& \lambda_{\left[\phi_{16}\right]^{(16,16)}}(T(3))=a\left(3, \phi_{16}\right)\left(1+3^{14}\right)=-3348\left(1+3^{14}\right), \\
& \lambda_{E_{2,16}}(T(q))=\left(1+q^{14}\right)\left(1+q^{15}\right) \quad \text { for } q=2,3 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence by a simple computation we have

$$
N_{\mathbb{Q}(f) / \mathbb{Q}}\left(\alpha_{k, k}\left(N_{1}, N\right)\right) \not \equiv 0 \quad \bmod 97 .
$$

Hence by Corollary 7.3, $\mathfrak{p}$ does not divide $\mathcal{C}_{8,16}\left(\mathcal{J}_{2}(f)\right) a\left(N_{1}, \mathcal{J}_{2}(f)\right) \overline{a\left(N,\left[\mathcal{J}_{2}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}\right)}$. The
prime ideal $\mathfrak{q}$ does not divide $\mathfrak{D}_{f}$. Hence, by Theorem 6.13, there exists a Hecke eigenform $F$ in $M_{16}\left(\Gamma^{(4)}\right)$ such that

$$
F \equiv_{\mathrm{ev}}\left[\mathrm{~J}_{2}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}} \quad \bmod \mathfrak{q} .
$$

To show that $F$ is a lift of type $\mathcal{A}^{(I)}$, we classify the Hecke eigenforms in $M_{16}\left(\Gamma^{(4)}\right)$ following [52] and [30].

Proposition 8.5. We have $\operatorname{dim} M_{16}\left(\Gamma^{(4)}\right)=14$ and $\operatorname{dim} S_{16}\left(\Gamma^{(4)}\right)=7$, and we have the following:
(1) We can take a basis $\left\{h_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{7}$ of $S_{16}\left(\Gamma^{(4)}\right)$ such that

$$
h_{i}= \begin{cases}\mathcal{J}_{4}\left(\phi_{28}^{+}\right) & i=1, \\ \mathcal{J}_{4}\left(\phi_{28}^{-}\right) & i=2, \\ \mathcal{A}_{4}^{(I I)}\left(\phi_{30}^{+}, G_{14,2}\right) & i=3, \\ \mathcal{A}_{4}^{(I I)}\left(\phi_{30}^{-}, G_{14,2}\right) & i=4, \\ \mathcal{M}^{(I)}\left(\phi_{26}, \mathcal{J}_{2}\left(\phi_{30}^{+}\right)\right) & i=5, \\ \mathcal{M}^{(I)}\left(\phi_{26}, \mathcal{J}_{2}\left(\phi_{30}^{-}\right)\right) & i=6, \\ \mathcal{A}_{4}^{(I)}\left(G_{4,24}\right) & i=7 .\end{cases}
$$

Moreover we have

$$
\lambda_{h_{i}}(T(2))= \begin{cases}12960(67989+443 \sqrt{18209}) & i=1, \\ 12960(67989-443 \sqrt{18209}) & i=2, \\ -230400(1703+9 \sqrt{18209}) & i=3, \\ -230400(1703-9 \sqrt{18209}) & i=4, \\ 1175040(557+\sqrt{51349}) & i=5, \\ 1175040(557-\sqrt{51349}) & i=6, \\ 230400000 & i=7\end{cases}
$$

(2) We can take a basis $\left\{h_{i}\right\}_{i=8}^{14}$ of $S_{16}\left(\Gamma^{(4)}\right)^{\perp}$ such that

$$
h_{i}= \begin{cases}E_{4,16} & i=8, \\ {\left[\phi_{16}\right]^{\mathbf{k}}} & i=9, \\ {\left[\mathcal{M}^{(I)}\left(\phi_{16}, \phi_{28}^{+}\right)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}} & i=10, \\ {\left[\mathcal{M}^{(I)}\left(\phi_{16}, \phi_{28}^{-}\right)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}} & i=11, \\ {\left[H_{16}^{(3)}\right]^{\mathbf{k}}} & i=12, \\ {\left[\mathcal{J}_{2}\left(\phi_{30}^{-}\right)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}} & i=13, \\ {\left[\mathcal{J}_{2}\left(\phi_{30}^{+}\right)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}} & i=14,\end{cases}
$$

where $H_{16}^{(3)}$ is a unique tempered Hecke eigenform, up to constant multiple, in $S_{16}\left(\Gamma^{(3)}\right)$. For the definition of tempered forms, see Appendix A.

Moreover, we have

$$
\lambda_{h_{i}}(T(2))= \begin{cases}18022646021156865 & i=8 \\ 118797996294360 & i=9 \\ 4097(4414176+23328 \sqrt{18209}) & i=10 \\ 4097(4414176-23328 \sqrt{18209}) & i=11 \\ -471974400 & i=12 \\ 33566721(53472-\sqrt{51349}) & i=13 \\ 33566721(53472+\sqrt{51349}) & i=14\end{cases}
$$

Remark 8.6. We have $\mathcal{M}^{(I)}\left(\phi_{26}, \mathcal{J}_{2}\left(\phi_{30}^{ \pm}\right)\right)=\mathcal{M}^{(I I)}\left(\phi_{30}^{ \pm}, \mathcal{J}_{2}\left(\phi_{26}\right)\right)$.
By Proposition 8.5, we have

$$
\lambda_{h_{i}}(T(2)) \not \equiv \lambda_{\left[\mathfrak{J}_{2}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}}}(T(2)) \quad \bmod \mathfrak{q}
$$

for any $1 \leq i \leq 13$ such that $i \neq 7$. Hence $F$ coincides with $h_{7}$ up to constant multiple. Hence we have the following theorem.

Theorem 8.7. There exists a Hecke eigenform $G$ in $S_{(28,4)}\left(\Gamma^{(2)}\right)$ such that

$$
\mathcal{A}_{4}^{(I)}(G)^{\mathbf{k}} \equiv_{\mathrm{ev}}\left[\mathcal{J}_{2}(f)\right]^{\mathbf{k}} \quad \bmod \mathfrak{q} .
$$

Corollary 8.8. Conjecture 3.9 holds for $(k, j)=(4,24)$.

## Appendix A. Proofs of Theorems 4.2 and 4.3.

In this appendix, we will give proofs of Theorems 4.2 and 4.3. These theorems are a simple application of Arthur's endoscopic classification [3] to Siegel modular forms as in the book of Chenevier-Lannes [12, Section 8.5.1].

First we recall the explicit multiplicity formula for $\operatorname{Sp}_{n}(\mathbb{Z})$. The following theorem is just a reformulation of [12, Theorem 8.5.2, Corollary 8.5.4].

Theorem A. 1 (explicit multiplicity formula for $S_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\mathrm{Sp}_{n}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ ). Let $\mathbf{k}=\left(k_{1}, \ldots, k_{n}\right)$ be a sequence of positive integers such that $k_{1} \geq \cdots \geq k_{n} \geq n+1$.
(1) We can associate each Hecke eigenform $G$ in $S_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\operatorname{Sp}_{n}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ with its $A$-parameter $\psi_{G}$ which is a formal sum

$$
\psi_{G}=\boxplus_{i=1}^{t} \pi_{i}\left[d_{i}\right],
$$

where $\pi$ and $d_{i}$ satisfy the following conditions (a) to ( $f$ ):
(a) $\pi_{i}=\otimes_{v} \pi_{i, v}$ is an irreducible unitary cuspidal automorphic self-dual representation of $\mathrm{PGL}_{n_{i}}\left(\mathbb{A}_{\mathbb{Q}}\right)$;
(b) $d_{i}$ is a positive integer such that $\sum_{i=1}^{t} n_{i} d_{i}=2 n+1$;
(c) $\pi_{i, p}$ is unramified for any prime $p<\infty$;
(d) if we denote the infinitesimal character of $\pi_{i, \infty}$ by $c_{i, \infty}$ which is a semisimple conjugacy class of $\mathfrak{s l}_{n_{i}}(\mathbb{R})$, and if we set

$$
e_{d}=\operatorname{diag}\left(\frac{d-1}{2}, \frac{d-3}{2}, \ldots,-\frac{d-1}{2}\right) \in \mathfrak{s l}_{d}(\mathbb{R}),
$$

then the eigenvalues of the semisimple conjugacy class

$$
\bigoplus_{i=1}^{t} c_{i, \infty} \otimes e_{d_{i}}
$$

in $\mathfrak{s l}_{2 n+1}(\mathbb{R})$ are the distinct integers

$$
k_{1}-1>\cdots>k_{n}-n>0>-\left(k_{n}-n\right)>\cdots>-\left(k_{1}-1\right)
$$

(e) there exists $1 \leq i_{0} \leq t$ such that $d_{i_{0}}=1, n_{i_{0}} \equiv 1 \bmod 2$, and $n_{i} d_{i} \equiv 0 \bmod 4$ for any $i \neq i_{0}$;
(f) the sign condition

$$
\prod_{\substack{1 \leq j \leq t \\
j \neq i}} \epsilon\left(\pi_{i} \times \pi_{j}\right)^{\min \left\{d_{i}, d_{j}\right\}}=\left\{\begin{array}{lll}
(-1)^{\frac{n_{i} d_{i}}{4}} & \text { if } d_{i} \equiv 0 & \bmod 2, \\
(-1)^{\left|K_{i}\right|} & \text { if } d_{i} \equiv 1 & \bmod 2
\end{array}\right.
$$

holds for any $i \neq i_{0}$, where $K_{i}$ is the set of odd indices $1 \leq j \leq n$ such that $k_{j}-j$ is an eigenvalue of $c_{i, \infty}$.

The $A$-parameter $\psi_{G}$ is characterized by

$$
L(s, G, \mathrm{St})=\prod_{i=1}^{t} \prod_{d=1}^{d_{i}} L^{\infty}\left(s+\frac{d_{i}+1}{2}-d, \pi_{i}\right)
$$

where the right-hand side is a product of the finite parts of the Godement-Jacquet L-functions.
(2) Conversely, for any formal sum $\psi=\boxplus_{i=1}^{k} \pi_{i}\left[d_{i}\right]$ satisfying (a)-(f) above, there exists a Hecke eigenform $G$ such that $\psi=\psi_{G}$.
(3) For two Hecke eigenforms $G_{1}, G_{2}$ in $S_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\operatorname{Sp}_{n}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$, the following are equivalent:

- $G_{1}$ and $G_{2}$ are constant multiples of one another;
- $L\left(s, G_{1}, \mathrm{St}\right)=L\left(s, G_{2}, \mathrm{St}\right)$;
- $\psi_{G_{1}}=\psi_{G_{2}}$.

Here, a formal sum means that it is an equivalence class defined so that $\boxplus_{i=1}^{t} \tau_{i}\left[d_{i}\right] \sim$ $\boxplus_{i=1}^{t^{\prime}} \tau_{i}^{\prime}\left[d_{i}^{\prime}\right]$ if $t=t^{\prime}$ and if there exists a permutation $\sigma \in \mathfrak{S}_{t}$ such that $\pi_{i}^{\prime} \cong \pi_{\sigma(i)}$ and $d_{i}^{\prime}=d_{\sigma(i)}$ for any $1 \leq i \leq t$.

Remark A.2. (1) In [12, Theorem 8.5.2], Chenevier and Lannes assumed [12, Conjecture 8.4.22]. As is written in the postface in that book, this conjecture has been proved by Arancibia, Moglin and Renard [2].
(2) Theorem A. 1 (3) is a multiplicity one theorem. In [12, Corollary 8.5.4], not to use [12, Conjecture 8.4.22], the stronger assumption $k_{1}>\cdots>k_{n}>n+1$ is assumed. Using [2], the same proof is available even when $k_{1} \geq \cdots \geq k_{n} \geq n+1$.
(3) By condition (d), $\pi_{i}$ is an irreducible regular algebraic cuspidal self-dual automorphic representation of $\mathrm{PGL}_{n_{i}}\left(\mathbb{A}_{\mathbb{Q}}\right)([\mathbf{1 2}$, Definition 8.2.7]). As explained in [12, Theorem 8.2.17], thanks to numerous mathematicians, one can prove that such a representation satisfies the Ramanujan conjecture. Namely, for any $p$, all the eigenvalues of the Satake parameter of $\pi_{i, p}$ have absolute value 1. In particular, a Hecke eigenform $G$ in $S_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\operatorname{Sp}_{n}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ satisfies the Ramanujan conjecture if and only if its $A$-parameter is of the form $\psi_{G}=\boxplus_{i=1}^{t} \pi_{i}[1]$. In this case we call $G$ tempered.
(4) By the purity lemma of Clozel [12, Proposition 8.2.13], the Langlands parameter of $\pi_{i, \infty}$ is completely determined by the eigenvalues of the infinitesimal character $c_{i, \infty}$. In particular, one can compute the Rankin-Selberg root number $\epsilon\left(\pi_{i} \times \pi_{j}\right)$ explicitly in terms of the eigenvalues of $c_{i, \infty}$ and $c_{j, \infty}$ by

$$
\epsilon\left(\pi_{i} \times \pi_{j}\right)=\prod_{w_{i}>0} \prod_{w_{j}>0}(-1)^{1+\max \left\{2 w_{i}, 2 w_{j}\right\}} \times \begin{cases}1 & \text { if } i, j \neq i_{0} \\ \prod_{w_{i}>0}(-1)^{\frac{1+2 w_{i}}{2}} & \text { if } i \neq j=i_{0}\end{cases}
$$

where $w_{i}$ (resp. $w_{j}$ ) runs over the positive eigenvalues of $c_{i, \infty}$ (resp. $c_{j, \infty}$ ). Note that $w_{i}$ and $w_{j}$ are in $(1 / 2) \mathbb{Z}$ and that $2 w_{i} \equiv d_{i}-1 \bmod 2$ for any (positive) eigenvalue $w_{i}$ of $c_{i, \infty}$.
(5) By [3, Theorem 1.5.3], we know that $\epsilon\left(\pi_{i} \times \pi_{j}\right)=1$ if $d_{i} \equiv d_{j} \bmod 2$. This is easily checked when $i, j \neq i_{0}$.
(6) Theorem A. 1 is an existence theorem. To construct a modular form $G$ from a parameter $\psi$ is a different problem.
(7) If we were not to assume that $k_{n}>n$, the statement of theorem would be much more difficult. At least when the scalar weight case, i.e., when $k_{1}=\cdots=k_{n}=k$ with $k \leq n$, a similar theorem, in particular a multiplicity one theorem, would follow from a result of Moeglin-Renard [51].

To obtain several lifting theorems, we need the following proposition which comes from accidental isomorphisms.

Proposition A.3. (1) Suppose that $k>0$ is even. For any primitive form $f$ in $S_{k}\left(\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$, there exists an irreducible unitary cuspidal automorphic self-dual representation $\pi_{f}$ of $\mathrm{PGL}_{2}\left(\mathbb{A}_{\mathbb{Q}}\right)$ such that

$$
L\left(s+\frac{k-1}{2}, f\right)=L^{\infty}\left(s, \pi_{f}\right)
$$

and such that the eigenvalues of the infinitesimal character of $\pi_{f, \infty}$ are $\pm(k-1) / 2$.
(2) Suppose that $j>0$ is even and that $k \geq 4$. For any Hecke eigenform $F$ in $S_{(k+j, k)}\left(\mathrm{Sp}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$, there exists an irreducible unitary cuspidal automorphic self-dual representation $\pi_{F}$ of $\mathrm{PGL}_{4}\left(\mathbb{A}_{\mathbb{Q}}\right)$ such that

$$
L\left(s+\frac{2 k+j-3}{2}, F, \mathrm{Sp}\right)=L^{\infty}\left(s, \pi_{F}\right)
$$

and such that the eigenvalues of the infinitesimal character of $\pi_{F, \infty}$ are $\pm(j+2 k-$ $3) / 2, \pm(j+1) / 2$.
(3) Suppose that $k_{1} \geq k_{2}>0$ are even. For any primitive forms $f_{1} \in S_{k_{1}}\left(\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ and $f_{2} \in S_{k_{2}}\left(\mathrm{SL}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$, there exists an irreducible unitary cuspidal automorphic self-dual representation $\pi_{f_{1}, f_{2}}$ of $\mathrm{PGL}_{4}\left(\mathbb{A}_{\mathbb{Q}}\right)$ such that

$$
L\left(s+\frac{k_{1}+k_{2}-2}{2}, f_{1} \otimes f_{2}\right)=L^{\infty}\left(s, \pi_{f_{1}, f_{2}}\right)
$$

and such that the eigenvalues of the infinitesimal character of $\pi_{f_{1}, f_{2}, \infty}$ are $\pm\left(k_{1}+\right.$ $\left.k_{2}-2\right) / 2$ and $\pm\left(k_{1}-k_{2}\right) / 2$.

Proof. (1) is well-known (see, e.g., [12, Proposition 9.1.5]). (2) is [12, Proposition 9.1.4]. (3) can be proved in a way similar to [12, Proposition 9.1.4].

Now we explain Theorems 4.2 and 4.3.
Proof of Theorem 4.2 (1). Let $G$ be a Hecke eigenform in $S_{\mathbf{k}}\left(\operatorname{Sp}_{n}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$, and $\psi_{G}=\boxplus_{i=1}^{t} \pi_{i}\left[d_{i}\right]$ be its $A$-parameter. Here we make the convention that $\psi_{G}=\mathbf{1}_{\mathrm{GL}_{1}\left(A_{Q}\right)}[1]$ if $n=0$. Let $F \in S_{(k+j, k)}\left(\operatorname{Sp}_{2}(\mathbb{Z})\right)$ be a Hecke eigenform with $k \geq 4$ and $j>0$ even, and $\pi_{F}$ be the irreducible unitary cuspidal automorphic self-dual representation of $\mathrm{PGL}_{4}\left(\mathbb{A}_{\mathbb{Q}}\right)$ associated by $F$ by Proposition A. 3 (2). It suffices to show that under the assumptions of Theorem 4.2 (1), the parameter

$$
\psi^{\prime}=\psi_{G} \boxplus \pi_{F}[2 d]
$$

satisfies the conditions (a)-(f) of Theorem A. 1 (1) with respect to $\mathbf{k}^{\prime}=\left(k_{1}^{\prime}, \ldots, k_{n+4 d}^{\prime}\right) \in$ $\mathbb{Z}^{n+4 d}$ defined in Theorem 4.2 (1). The conditions (a), (b), (c) and (e) are obvious. The condition (d) follows from the definition of $\mathbf{k}^{\prime}$. To check the sign condition (f), we will compute $\epsilon\left(\pi_{i} \times \pi_{F}\right)$. By Remark A. 2 (5), we have $\epsilon\left(\pi_{i} \times \pi_{F}\right)=1$ if $d_{i}$ is even. When $d_{i}$ is odd, any positive eigenvalue $w_{i}$ of $c_{i, \infty}$ belongs to $\left\{k_{1}-1, \ldots, k_{n}-n\right\}$ so that $j+1<2 w_{i}<j+2 k-3$. Hence when $d_{i}$ is odd and $i \neq i_{0}$ so that $n_{i} \equiv 0 \bmod 4$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\epsilon\left(\pi_{i} \times \pi_{F}\right)^{\min \left\{d_{i}, 2 d\right\}} & =\left(\prod_{w_{i}>0}(-1)^{\max \left\{2 w_{i}, j+2 k-3\right\}+\max \left\{2 w_{i}, j+1\right\}}\right)^{\min \left\{d_{i}, 2 d\right\}} \\
& =\left(\prod_{w_{i}>0}(-1)^{j+2 k-3+2 w_{i}}\right)^{\min \left\{d_{i}, 2 d\right\}}=(-1)^{\frac{n_{i}}{2}(j+2 k-3) \min \left\{d_{i}, 2 d\right\}}=1 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Since the cardinality of the set $K_{i}$ for $\psi^{\prime}$ is the same as the one for $\psi_{G}$, we obtain the sign condition for $\pi_{i}$. Also,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\prod_{j=1}^{t} \epsilon\left(\pi_{F} \times \pi_{j}\right)^{\min \left\{2 d, d_{j}\right\}} & =\epsilon\left(\pi_{F} \times \pi_{i_{0}}\right)^{\min \left\{2 d, d_{i_{0}}\right\}} \\
& =(-1)^{\frac{n_{i_{0}-1}-1}{2}(j+2 k-3)+\frac{1+(j+2 k-3)}{2}+\frac{1+(j+1)}{2}}=(-1)^{n+k}
\end{aligned}
$$

since $n_{i_{0}} \equiv 2 n+1 \bmod 4$ and $j \equiv 0 \bmod 2$. Hence the sign condition for $\pi_{F}$ is equivalent to $k \equiv n \bmod 2$.

The proofs of Theorem 4.2 (2) and Theorem 4.3 are similar. Let $G$ and $f$ be as in the statements, $\psi_{G}=\boxplus_{i=1}^{t} \pi_{i}\left[d_{i}\right]$ be the $A$-parameter of $G$. and $\pi_{f}$ be the irreducible unitary cuspidal automorphic self-dual representation of $\mathrm{PGL}_{2}\left(\mathbb{A}_{\mathbb{Q}}\right)$ associated to $f$. We have to check the conditions (a)-(f) in Theorem A. 1 for

$$
\psi^{\prime}=\psi_{G} \oplus \pi_{f}[2 d]
$$

with $2 d=n-2$ in the proof of Theorem 4.2 (2). Only the condition (f) is non-trivial.
When $G$ is in Theorem 4.2 (2), we claim that $\psi_{G}$ is of the form $\pi_{G}[1]$ for some irreducible unitary cuspidal automorphic self-dual representation $\pi_{G}$ of $\mathrm{PGL}_{5}\left(\mathbb{A}_{\mathbb{Q}}\right)$. If not, by the condition (e) and by $n>2$, we would have $\psi_{G}=\pi_{1}[1] \boxplus \mathbf{1}_{\mathrm{GL}_{1}\left(\mathbb{A}_{Q}\right)}[1]$. In this case, the sign condition fails since $\left|K_{1}\right|=1$. Since

$$
\begin{aligned}
\epsilon\left(\pi_{f} \times \pi_{G}\right) & =(-1)^{(1+\max \{2 k-n-1,2(k-1)\})+(1+\max \{2 k-n-1,2(k-n)\})+\frac{1+(2 k-n-1)}{2}} \\
& =(-1)^{2(k-1)+(2 k-n-1)+k-\frac{n}{2}}=(-1)^{k-\frac{n-2}{2}}=(-1)^{k+\frac{2 d}{2}},
\end{aligned}
$$

the sign condition for $\psi^{\prime}$ holds if and only if $k$ is even.
When $G$ is in Theorem 4.3, since

$$
\epsilon\left(\pi_{f} \times \pi_{j}\right)^{\min \left\{2 d, d_{j}\right\}}= \begin{cases}1 & \text { if } j \neq i_{0} \\ (-1)^{k} & \text { if } j=i_{0} \text { in case (1) } \\ (-1)^{k+n} & \text { if } j=i_{0} \text { in case (2) }\end{cases}
$$

and the right-hand side of (f) for $\pi_{f}[2 d]$ is $(-1)^{d}$, we can check the sign conditions. This completes the proofs of Theorems 4.2 and 4.3.

## Appendix B. An explicit pullback formula.

Suppose that $k>n_{1}+n_{2}+1$. Then for any $r \leq \min \left(n_{1}, n_{2}\right)$ and a Hecke eigenform $f \in S_{\rho_{r}}\left(\Gamma^{(r)}\right)$, the Klingen-Eisenstein series $[f]_{\rho_{r}}^{\rho_{n_{1}}}(Z, U)$ and $[f]_{\rho_{r}}^{\rho_{n_{2}}}(W, V)$ become holomorphic modular forms, and we obtain more explicit results. The proof of the following theorem is independent of Böcherer's argument. The proof here is a brute force but we still believe this way of calculation would be useful in some cases. For more conceptual description of a complete general exact pullback formula, see [28].

Theorem B.1. Notation being as in Theorem 5.6, suppose that $l>0$. Then we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left(\mathbb{D}_{\lambda, n_{1}, n_{2}} E_{n_{1}+n_{2}, k}\right)\left(\begin{array}{cc}
Z & 0 \\
0 & W
\end{array}\right) \\
& \quad=\sum_{r=2}^{\min \left(n_{1}, n_{2}\right)} c_{r} \sum_{j=1}^{d(r)} \frac{D\left(k, f_{r, j}\right)}{\left(f_{r, j}, f_{r, j}\right)}\left[f_{r, j}\right]_{\rho_{r}}^{\rho_{n_{1}}}(Z)(U)\left[\theta f_{r, j}\right]_{\rho_{r}}^{\rho_{n_{2}}}(W)(V),
\end{aligned}
$$

where $c_{r}$ is a certain constant depending on $\mathbb{D}_{\lambda, n_{1}, n_{2}}$.
This has been already proved by Kozima [45] in more general setting. However he does not give explicit values of $c_{r}$ in general. He gave in [45] one strategy how to calculate the constant $c_{r}$ in the formula. Actually this calculation is difficult to execute in general, but in the next section, we explain how to do this when $\mathbb{D}_{\lambda}=Q_{l}\left(\partial_{Z}, U, V\right)$, where $Q_{l}$ is defined by (2) before Lemma 5.5. Though this calculation is not necessary for proving our main results, it is interesting in its own right, and may have an application for computing exact standard $L$-values for $f \in S_{\rho_{r}}\left(\Gamma^{(r)}\right)$.
B.0.1. Calculation of the constant. To calculate the constant $c_{r}$, we follow Kozima's formulation in [45]. We fix $g=\left(\begin{array}{cc}A & B \\ C & B\end{array}\right) \in \operatorname{Sp}_{n_{1}+n_{2}}(\mathbb{R})$ and put $\delta=\operatorname{det}(C Z+D)$. To obtain $c_{r}$ for our differential operator $\mathbb{D}$ we need, it is a key to calculate $\mathbb{D}\left(\delta^{-k}\right)$ explicitly. For $Z \in \mathbb{H}_{n_{1}+n_{2}}$, we write

$$
Z=\left(\begin{array}{ll}
Z_{11} & Z_{12} \\
{ }^{t} Z_{12} & Z_{22}
\end{array}\right) \quad \text { with } Z_{11} \in \mathbb{H}_{n_{1}}, Z_{22} \in \mathbb{H}_{n_{2}}, Z_{12} \in M_{n_{1}, n_{2}}(\mathbb{C})
$$

For an $m \times n_{1}$ matrix $U$ and $m \times n_{2}$ matrix $V$ of variables, define $\mathbb{U}$ as before and we write

$$
\partial_{U, Z}=\left(\partial_{i j}^{U}\right)=\mathbb{U} Z^{t} \mathbb{U}=\left(\begin{array}{cc}
U Z_{11}{ }^{t} U & U Z_{12}{ }^{t} V \\
V^{t} Z_{12}{ }^{t} U & V Z_{22}{ }^{t} V
\end{array}\right) .
$$

We put $\Delta=(C Z+D)^{-1} C$ and

$$
\Delta^{\mathbb{U}}=\left(\Delta_{i j}\right)=\mathbb{U}(C Z+D)^{-1} C^{t} \mathbb{U} .
$$

It is well-known and easy to see that this is a symmetric matrix. We write blocks of $\Delta$ by

$$
\Delta^{\mathbb{U}}=\left(\begin{array}{ll}
\Delta^{(11)} & \Delta^{(12)} \\
t^{(12)} & \Delta^{(22)}
\end{array}\right)
$$

where $\Delta^{(i j)}$ are $m \times m$ matrices. We consider a differential operator $\mathbb{D}=P\left(\partial_{Z}\right)$ which satisfies Condition 1. The following proposition is the same as Proposition 4.1 in page 241 in [45] except for the point that the realization of the representation is slightly different.

Proposition B.2. There exists a polynomial $Q(X)$ in the components of $m \times m$ matrix $X$ such that

$$
\mathbb{D}\left(\delta^{-k}\right)=\delta^{-k} Q\left(\Delta^{(12)}\right)
$$

The key point is that the polynomial does not contain components of $\Delta^{(11)}$ and $\Delta^{(22)}$.

Since the realization of our polynomials and Kozima's are different, we explain the relation. We fix $\lambda=(l, \ldots, l, 0, \ldots, 0)$ with $\operatorname{depth}(\lambda)=m$. We denote by $u_{i}$ and $v_{j}$ the $i$-th row vector of $U$ and the $j$-th row vector of $V$ respectively and write $U=\left(u_{i}\right)$, $V=\left(v_{j}\right)$. Our polynomial is a polynomial in components of $T, U$ and $V$. We write this as $P(T, U, V)$ to emphasize its dependence on $U$ and $V$. We define polarization of $P$ for each rows $u_{i}, v_{j}$ in the usual way as follows. We prepare $m l$ row vectors $\xi_{i \nu}$ $(1 \leq i \leq m, 1 \leq \nu \leq l)$ and other $m l$ vectors $\eta_{j \mu}(1 \leq j \leq m, 1 \leq \mu \leq l)$ of variables. We write $\xi=\left(\xi_{i \nu}\right)$ and $\eta=\left(\eta_{j \mu}\right)$ for short. For $P$ we define $P^{*}$ by

$$
\begin{aligned}
& P^{*}(T, \xi, \eta) \\
& \quad=\left.l^{-2 m l} \sum_{i, j=1}^{l} \frac{\partial^{l}}{\partial c_{i 1} \cdots \partial c_{i l}} \frac{\partial^{l}}{\partial d_{j 1} \cdots \partial d_{j l}} P\left(T,\left(\sum_{\nu=1}^{l} c_{i \nu} \xi_{i \nu}\right),\left(\sum_{\mu=1}^{l} d_{j l} \eta_{j l}\right)\right)\right|_{c_{i \nu}=d_{j \mu}=0} .
\end{aligned}
$$

In other words, replacing $u_{i}$ and $v_{j}$ by $u_{i}=c_{i 1} \xi_{i 1}+\cdots+c_{i l} \xi_{i l}$ and $v_{j}=d_{j 1} \eta_{i 1}+\cdots+d_{j l} \eta_{j l}$ respectively in $P(T, U, V)$ and take coefficients of

$$
\prod_{i, j=1}^{m} \prod_{\nu, \mu=1}^{l} c_{i \nu} d_{j \mu}
$$

Here by definition, the polynomial $P^{*}$ is a multilinear polynomial in $\xi_{i \nu} T_{11}{ }^{t} \xi_{j \mu}$, $\xi_{i \nu} T_{12}{ }^{t} \eta_{j \mu}, \eta_{i \nu} T_{22}{ }^{t} \eta_{j \mu}$ and it is homogeneous in the sense of Kozima. Since the polarization $P \rightarrow P^{*}$ commutes with $\Delta_{i j}(X)$ and $\Delta_{i j}(Y)$, the polynomial $P^{*}$ is also pluriharmonic. The action of $A_{1} \in \mathrm{GL}\left(n_{1}, \mathbb{C}\right)$ and $A_{2} \in \mathrm{GL}\left(n_{2}, \mathbb{C}\right)$ is the same as $P$ since we have $u_{i} A_{1}=\sum_{\nu=1}^{l} c_{i \nu} x_{i \nu} A_{1}$ and $v_{j} A_{2}=\sum_{\mu=1}^{l} d_{j \mu} \eta_{j \mu} A_{2}$. So if we use $P^{*}$ instead of $P$, our formulation becomes Kozima's formulation. So we can use Kozima's Proposition 4.1 in [45], and the interpretation in our case is given in Proposition B. 2 above.

Our next problem is to obtain $Q$ in Proposition B.2.
For any row vector $x, y$ of length $n$, we write

$$
\partial[x, y]=x \partial_{Z}^{t} y=\sum_{1 \leq i, j \leq n} \frac{1+\delta_{i j}}{2} x_{i} y_{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial z_{i j}}
$$

The following formulas are given in Kozima [45]. (See also [24] for a precise proof.) For any row vectors $u_{1}, u_{2}, u_{3}, u_{4}$ of length $n$ and any functions $f, g$ of $Z$, we have
(D1) $\quad \partial\left[u_{1}, u_{2}\right](f g)=\left(\partial\left[u_{1}, u_{2}\right] f\right) g+f\left(\partial\left[u_{1}, u_{2}\right] g\right)$,
(D2) $\partial\left[u_{1}, u_{2}\right]\left(\delta^{-k}\right)=-k \delta^{-k} u_{1} \Delta^{t} u_{2}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\partial\left[u_{1}, u_{2}\right]\left(u_{3} \Delta^{t} u_{4}\right)=-\frac{1}{2}\left(\left(u_{1} \Delta^{t} u_{3}\right)\left(u_{2} \Delta^{t} u_{4}\right)+\left(u_{1} \Delta^{t} u_{4}\right)\left(u_{2} \Delta^{t} u_{3}\right)\right) . \tag{D3}
\end{equation*}
$$

By iterate use of these formulas, we can calculate the action of $P\left(\mathbb{U} \partial_{Z}{ }^{t} \mathbb{U}\right)$ for any polynomial $P$. But actual calculation is a bit complicated. For our case, we have a following
result. The rest of this section is devoted to prove this theorem.
Theorem B.3. We assume that $m=2$ and we define differential operator $\mathbb{D}_{l}=$ $Q_{l}\left(\partial_{Z}, U, V\right)$ from det ${ }^{k}$ to $\operatorname{det}^{k} \rho_{n_{1}, \lambda} \otimes \operatorname{det}^{k} \rho_{n_{2}, \lambda}$ for $\lambda=(l, l, 0, \ldots, 0)$ by (2) before Lemma 5.5. We write $\mathbb{U}(C Z+D)^{-1} C^{t} \mathbb{U}=\left(\Delta_{i j}\right)_{1 \leq i, j \leq 4}$. Then we have

$$
\mathbb{D}_{l}\left(\delta^{-k}\right)=\frac{1}{2^{2 l} l!}(2 k-3)_{l}(2 k-1)_{2 l}\left(\Delta_{13} \Delta_{24}-\Delta_{14} \Delta_{23}\right)^{2 l}
$$

In the notation before, we have $\operatorname{det}\left(\Delta^{(12)}\right)=\Delta_{13} \Delta_{24}-\Delta_{14} \Delta_{23}$.
A simple theoretical proof of Theorem B. 3 is given in [28], but here we give an original proof prepared for the present paper. This proof consists of complicated combinatorial brute force calculations, and we believe such alternative proof is not useless.

To make it readable, we first explain rough idea of calculation, and then we give actual calculation. Define $F_{i}(T, U, V)$ as in Lemma 5.5. We also define

$$
F_{4}(T, U, V)=\operatorname{det}\left(U T_{11}^{t} U\right), \quad F_{5}(T, U, V)=\operatorname{det}\left(V T_{22}^{t} V\right)
$$

where $T_{i j}$ are defined by (1) in Section 5 . Then of course we have $F_{2}=F_{4} F_{5}$. We write

$$
\mathcal{F}_{i}=F_{1}\left(\partial_{Z}, U, V\right), \quad i=1,2,3,4,5
$$

Here $\mathcal{F}_{1}, \mathcal{F}_{4}, \mathcal{F}_{5}$ are differential operators of order 2 and $\mathcal{F}_{3}$ of order 4 . We put

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \Delta^{\mathbb{U}}=\mathbb{U}(C Z+D)^{-1} C^{t} \mathbb{U}=\left(\Delta_{i j}\right), \quad C_{1}=\Delta_{13} \Delta_{24}-\Delta_{14} \Delta_{23}, \\
& C_{4}=\Delta_{11} \Delta_{22}-\Delta_{12}^{2}, \quad C_{5}=\Delta_{33} \Delta_{44}-\Delta_{34}^{2}, \quad C_{2}=C_{4} C_{5}, \quad C_{3}=\operatorname{det}\left(\Delta^{\mathbb{U}}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Now our strategy of calculation is as follows.
(1) For any $a, b, c$, we see easily that $\mathcal{F}_{1}^{a} \mathcal{F}_{2}^{b} \mathcal{F}_{3}^{c}\left(\delta^{-k}\right)$ is written as a product of $\delta^{-k}$ and a polynomial in $\Delta_{i j}$ by virtue of the formulas (D1), (D2), (D3). But in fact, more strongly, we can show that it is a product of $\delta^{-k}$ and a polynomial in $C_{1}, C_{2}, C_{3}$ that is a weighted homogeneous polynomial of total degree $a+2 b+2 c$ if we put $\operatorname{deg}\left(C_{1}\right)=1, \operatorname{deg}\left(C_{2}\right)=2, \operatorname{deg}\left(C_{3}\right)=2$.
(2) Here we can show that $C_{1}, C_{2}$ and $C_{3}$ are algebraically independent for generic $g$ and $\Delta^{\mathbb{U}}$, so by virtue of Lemma B.2, we need only the coefficient of $C_{1}^{a+2 b+2 c}$ in $\mathcal{F}_{1}^{a} \mathcal{F}_{2}^{b} \mathcal{F}_{3}\left(\delta^{-k}\right)$ to describe $\mathbb{D}_{l}\left(\delta^{-k}\right)$. So we calculate these coefficients for all $(a, b, c)$ and sum them up according to the explicit definition of $\mathbb{D}_{l}$.

Now we execute these calculations.
Lemma B.4. For any non-negative integer, we have

$$
\mathcal{F}_{3}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{3}^{r}\right)=\frac{(k+r-1)(k+r)(2 k+2 r-3)(2 k+2 r-1)}{4} \delta^{-k} C_{3}^{r+1}
$$

Proof. The operator $\mathcal{F}_{3}$ is a differential operator of order 4. There are many ways to prove Lemma B.4. One way is to use computer directly. Actually, by (D1), (D2), (D3), it is clear that

$$
\mathcal{F}_{3}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{3}^{r}\right)=\delta^{-k} C_{3}^{r-4} \times P\left(r, \Delta_{i j}\right),
$$

where $P\left(r, \Delta_{i j}\right)$ is a polynomial in $r$ of degree 4 whose coefficients are polynomials in $\Delta_{i j}$ that do not depend on $r$. So the calculation for $r=0, \ldots, 4$ is enough and executing these we obtain the above formula. An alternative way is to specialize $\Delta$ to the case $n_{1}=n_{2}=2$ and $U=1_{2}, V=1_{2}, C=1_{4}, D=0_{4}$. Then we have $\Delta^{\mathbb{U}}=Z^{-1}$ for $Z \in \mathbb{H}_{4}$. Then under this specialization on $\Delta^{U}$ and $\mathcal{F}_{3}$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{F}_{3}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{3}^{r}\right) & =\operatorname{det}\left(\partial_{Z}\right)\left(\operatorname{det}(Z)^{-k-r}\right) \\
& =(k+r)\left(k+r+\frac{1}{2}\right)(k+r+1)\left(k+r+\frac{3}{2}\right) \operatorname{det}(Z)^{-k-r-1} \\
& =\frac{(k+r)(2 k+2 r+1)(k+r+1)(2 k+2 r+3)}{4} \delta^{-k} C_{3}^{r+1}
\end{aligned}
$$

The second equality is nothing but the Cayley type identity for symmetric matrices ([11]). Since the calculation is formally the same, we get Lemma B.4.

Next we consider $\mathcal{F}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{F}_{2}=\mathcal{F}_{4} \mathcal{F}_{5}$. Since $\mathcal{F}_{1}, \mathcal{F}_{4}, \mathcal{F}_{5}$ are differential operators of order 2, the operation of these on products of functions can be calculated if we have several fundamental operations on factors. To explain this, we assume that $\mathcal{F}$ is a differential operator of homogeneous order 2 and define a bracket $\{A, B\}_{\mathcal{F}}$ by

$$
\mathcal{F}(A B)=\mathcal{F}[A] B+A \mathcal{F}[B]+\{A, B\}_{\mathcal{F}} .
$$

We have $\{B, A\}_{\mathcal{F}}=\{A, B\}_{\mathcal{F}}$. For the operator $\partial_{1} \partial_{2}$ where $\partial_{1}$ and $\partial_{2}$ are differential operators of the first order, we have

$$
\{A, B\}_{\partial_{1} \partial_{2}}=\left(\partial_{1} A\right)\left(\partial_{2} B\right)+\left(\partial_{2} A\right)\left(\partial_{1} B\right)
$$

so for general $\mathcal{F}$ of order 2 and functions $A, B, C$, we have

$$
\{A, B C\}_{\mathcal{F}}=\{A, B\}_{\mathcal{F}} C+\{A, C\}_{\mathcal{F}} B
$$

So for example, the operation of $\mathcal{F}$ on a product $A_{1} \cdots A_{\nu}$ of functions $A_{i}$ can be calculated if we have $\mathcal{F}\left(A_{i}\right)$ and $\left\{A_{i}, A_{j}\right\}_{\mathcal{F}}$. More generally, for $\delta^{-k}$, any functions $A, B, C$, and non-negative integers $p, q, r$ and for a differential operator $\mathcal{F}$ of second order, we can give the following general formula by repeating the above consideration.

## Lemma B.5.

$$
\begin{aligned}
F & \left(\delta^{-k} A^{p} B^{q} C^{r}\right)=F\left(\delta^{-k}\right) A^{p} B^{q} C^{r}+p A^{p-1} B^{q} C^{r}\left\{\delta^{-k}, A\right\}_{\mathcal{F}}+q A^{p} B^{q-1} C^{r}\left\{\delta^{-k}, B\right\}_{\mathcal{F}} \\
& +r A^{p} B^{q} C^{r-1}\left\{\delta^{-k}, C\right\}_{\mathcal{F}}+\delta^{-k}\left(p A^{p-1} B^{q} C^{r} F(A)+q A^{p} B^{q-1} C^{r} F(B)\right. \\
& +r A^{p} B^{q} C^{r-1} F(C)+p q A^{p-1} B^{q-1} C^{r}\{A, B\}_{\mathcal{F}}+q r A^{p} B^{q-1} C^{r-1}\{B, C\}_{\mathcal{F}} \\
& +p q A^{p-1} B^{q} C^{r-1}\{A, C\}_{\mathcal{F}}+\frac{p(p-1)}{2} A^{p-2} B^{q} C^{r}\{A, A\}_{\mathcal{F}} \frac{q(q-1)}{2} A^{p} B^{q-2} C^{r}\{B, B\}_{\mathcal{F}} \\
& \left.+\frac{r(r-1)}{2} A^{p} B^{q} C^{r-2}\{C, C\}_{\mathcal{F}}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

So for $\delta^{-k}, C_{1}, C_{2}, C_{3}$ (and $C_{4}, C_{5}$ when necessary), and $\mathcal{F}=\mathcal{F}_{1}, \mathcal{F}_{4}, \mathcal{F}_{5}$, we list up all these fundamental data below. For $i=1,4,5$, we write $\{*, *\}_{\mathcal{F}_{i}}=\{*, *\}_{i}$.

Next we consider $\mathcal{F}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{F}_{2}$. We give fundamental formulas below.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathcal{F}_{1}\left(\delta^{-k}\right)=\frac{k(2 k-1)}{2} C_{1} \delta^{-k}, \quad \mathcal{F}_{1}\left(C_{1}\right)=\frac{1}{2} C_{2}, \quad \mathcal{F}_{1}\left(C_{2}\right)=3 C_{1} C_{2}, \quad \mathcal{F}_{1}\left(C_{3}\right)=\frac{1}{2} C_{1} C_{3}, \\
& \left\{\delta^{-k}, C_{1}\right\}_{1}=\frac{k}{2}\left(3 C_{1}^{2}+C_{2}-C_{3}\right) \delta^{-k}, \quad\left\{\delta^{-k}, C_{2}\right\}_{1}=4 k C_{1} C_{2} \delta^{-k}, \\
& \left\{\delta^{-k}, C_{3}\right\}_{1}=2 k C_{1} C_{3} \delta^{-k}, \quad\left\{C_{1}, C_{1}\right\}_{1}=\frac{1}{2}\left(2 C_{1}^{2}+2 C_{2}-C_{3}\right), \\
& \left\{C_{1}, C_{2}\right\}_{1}=C_{2}\left(3 C_{1}^{2}+C_{2}-C_{3}\right), \quad\left\{C_{1}, C_{3}\right\}_{1}=\frac{1}{2} C_{3}\left(3 C_{1}^{2}+C_{2}-C_{3}\right), \\
& \left\{C_{2}, C_{2}\right\}_{1}=8 C_{1} C_{2}^{2}, \quad\left\{C_{2}, C_{3}\right\}_{1}=4 C_{1} C_{2} C_{3}, \quad\left\{C_{3}, C_{3}\right\}_{1}=2 C_{1} C_{3}^{2}, \\
& \mathcal{F}_{4}\left(\delta^{-k}\right)=\frac{k(2 k-1)}{2} C_{4} \delta^{-k}, \quad \mathcal{F}_{4}\left(C_{1}\right)=\frac{1}{2} C_{4} C_{1}, \quad \mathcal{F}_{4}\left(C_{2}\right)=\frac{1}{2} C_{4}\left(4 C_{1}^{2}+2 C_{2}-C_{3}\right), \\
& \mathcal{F}_{4}\left(C_{3}\right)=\frac{1}{2} C_{4} C_{3}, \quad\left\{\delta^{-k}, C_{1}\right\}_{4}=2 k C_{4} C_{1} \delta^{-k}, \quad\left\{\delta^{-k}, C_{2}\right\}_{4}=k C_{4}\left(C_{1}^{2}+3 C_{2}-C_{3}\right) \delta^{-k}, \\
& \left\{\delta^{-k}, C_{3}\right\}_{4}=2 k C_{4} C_{3} \delta^{-k}, \quad\left\{C_{1}, C_{1}\right\}_{4}=2 C_{4} C_{1}^{2}, \quad\left\{C_{1}, C_{2}\right\}_{4}=C_{4} C_{1}\left(C_{1}^{2}+3 C_{2}-C_{3}\right), \\
& \left\{C_{1}, C_{3}\right\}_{4}=2 C_{4} C_{1} C_{3}, \quad\left\{C_{2}, C_{2}\right\}_{4}=2 C_{4} C_{2}\left(2 C_{1}^{2}+2 C_{2}-C_{3}\right), \\
& \left\{C_{2}, C_{3}\right\}_{4}=C_{4} C_{3}\left(C_{1}^{2}+3 C_{2}-C_{3}\right), \quad\left\{C_{3}, C_{3}\right\}_{4}=2 C_{4} C_{3}^{2}, \quad \mathcal{F}_{5}\left(\delta^{-k}\right)=\frac{k(2 k-1)}{2} C_{5}, \\
& \mathcal{F}_{5}\left(C_{1}\right)=\frac{1}{2} C_{5} C_{1}, \quad \mathcal{F}_{5}\left(C_{2}\right)=\frac{1}{2} C_{5}\left(4 C_{1}^{2}+2 C_{2}-C_{3}\right), \quad \mathcal{F}_{5}\left(C_{3}\right)=\frac{1}{2} C_{5} C_{3}, \\
& \mathcal{F}_{5}\left(C_{4}\right)=\frac{1}{2}\left(2 C_{1}^{2}-C_{2}+C_{3}\right), \quad\left\{\delta^{-k}, C_{1}\right\}_{5}=2 k C_{5} C_{1} \delta^{-k}, \\
& \left\{\delta^{-k}, C_{2}\right\}_{5}=k C_{5}\left(C_{1}^{2}+3 C_{2}-C_{3}\right) \delta^{-k}, \quad\left\{\delta^{-k}, C_{3}\right\}_{5}=2 k C_{5} C_{3} \delta^{-k}, \\
& \left\{\delta^{-k}, C_{4}\right\}_{5}=k\left(C_{1}^{2}+C_{2}-C_{3}\right) \delta^{-k}, \quad\left\{C_{1}, C_{1}\right\}_{5}=2 C_{5} C_{1}^{2}, \\
& \left\{C_{1}, C_{2}\right\}_{5}=C_{5} C_{1}\left(C_{1}^{2}+3 C_{2}-C_{3}\right), \quad\left\{C_{1}, C_{3}\right\}_{5}=2 C_{5} C_{1} C_{3}, \\
& \left\{C_{2}, C_{2}\right\}_{5}=2 C_{5} C_{2}\left(2 C_{1}^{2}+2 C_{2}-C_{3}\right), \quad\left\{C_{2}, C_{3}\right\}_{5}=C_{5} C_{3}\left(C_{1}^{2}+3 C_{2}-C_{3}\right), \\
& \left\{C_{3}, C_{3}\right\}_{5}=2 C_{5} C_{3}^{2}, \quad\left\{C_{1}, C_{4}\right\}_{5}=C_{1}\left(C_{1}^{2}+C_{2}-C_{3}\right), \\
& \left\{C_{2}, C_{4}\right\}_{5}=C_{2}\left(3 C_{1}^{2}+C_{2}-C_{3}\right), \quad\left\{C_{3}, C_{4}\right\}_{5}=C_{3}\left(C_{1}^{2}+C_{2}-C_{3}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Lemma B.6. For a generic $g, U, V$ such that $\Delta_{i j}$ are algebraically independent, three variables $C_{1}, C_{2}$ and $C_{3}$ are algebraically independent.

Proof. Assume that

$$
\sum_{p, q, r} C(p, q, r) C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q} C_{3}^{q}=0
$$

for some constants $C(p, q, r)$ where the degree of $C_{1}$ is the smallest among such relations. If we put $\Delta_{14}=\Delta_{24}=0$, then we have $C_{1}=0$, and $C_{3}=\Delta_{13}^{2} \Delta_{22} \Delta_{44}+\cdots$. Then, since $C_{2}$ does not contain any $\Delta_{13}$, this means that $C(0, q, r)=0$ for any $q, r$. So we may assume that

$$
C_{1} \sum_{p \geq 1, q, r} C(p, q, r) C_{1}^{p-1} C_{2}^{q} C_{3}^{r}=0 .
$$

Since the polynomial ring in $\Delta_{i j}$ is UFD, we have $\sum_{p \geq 1, q, r} C(p, q, r) C_{1}^{p-1} C_{2}^{q} C_{3}^{r}=0$. This contradicts to the assumption.

Lemma B.7. For any integers $a, b, c, p, q, r \geq 0$, there exists a polynomial $P\left(C_{1}, C_{2}, C_{3}\right)$ such that

$$
\mathcal{F}_{1}^{a} \mathcal{F}_{2}^{b} \mathcal{F}_{3}^{c}\left(\delta^{-k}\right)=\delta^{-k} P\left(C_{1}, C_{2}, C_{3}\right)
$$

Proof. By Lemma B.4, it is enough to assume that the left-hand side is $\mathcal{F}_{1}^{a} \mathcal{F}_{2}^{b}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{3}^{r+1}\right)$. Here we have $\mathcal{F}_{2}=\mathcal{F}_{5} \mathcal{F}_{4}$. By the fundamental formulas, we see that for $i, j$ with $1 \leq i<j \leq 3$, any of $\mathcal{F}_{4}\left(\delta^{-k}\right), \mathcal{F}_{4}\left(C_{i}\right),\left\{\delta^{-k}, C_{i}\right\}_{4},\left\{C_{i}, C_{j}\right\}_{4}$ are $\delta^{-k} C_{4}$ times a polynomial in $C_{1}, C_{2}, C_{3}$, so by Lemma B.5, we see that

$$
\mathcal{F}_{4}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q} C_{3}^{r}\right)=\delta^{-k} C_{4} P_{1}\left(C_{1}, C_{2}, C_{3}\right)
$$

for some polynomial $P_{1}(x, y, z)$ in three variables. We have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{F}_{5}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{4} P_{1}\left(C_{1}, C_{2}, C_{3}\right)\right)= & C_{4} \mathcal{F}_{5}\left(\delta^{-k} P_{1}\left(C_{1}, C_{2}, C_{3}\right)\right)+\mathcal{F}_{5}\left(C_{4}\right) \delta^{-k} P_{1}\left(C_{1}, C_{2}, C_{3}\right) \\
& +\left\{C_{4}, \delta^{-k} P_{1}\left(C_{1}, C_{2}, C_{3}\right)\right\}_{5} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Here by the same reason as before, the first term is equal to

$$
C_{4} C_{5} \delta^{-k} P_{2}\left(C_{1}, C_{2}, C_{3}\right)=\delta^{-k} C_{2} P_{2}\left(C_{1}, C_{2}, C_{3}\right)
$$

for some polynomial $P_{2}(x, y, z)$. Since $\delta^{k}\left\{C_{4}, \delta^{-k}\right\}_{5},\left\{C_{4}, C_{i}\right\}_{5}$ for $i=1,2,3$ and $\mathcal{F}_{5}\left(C_{4}\right)$ are polynomials in $C_{1}, C_{2}, C_{3}$, we see that $\mathcal{F}_{2}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q} C_{3}^{r}\right)$ is $\delta^{-k}$ times a polynomial in $C_{1}, C_{2}, C_{3}$. We can show inductively that the same is true for $\mathcal{F}_{2}^{b}$ and $\mathcal{F}_{1}^{a} \mathcal{F}_{2}^{b}$, so we prove the lemma.

By Lemma B.2, we need only the power of $C_{1}$ part in the polynomial in $C_{1}, C_{2}, C_{3}$, so we will study that.

We denote by $\mathfrak{C}_{3}=C_{3} \mathbb{C}\left[C_{1}, C_{2}, C_{3}\right]$ and $\mathfrak{C}_{23}=\left(C_{2}, C_{3}\right) \mathbb{C}\left[C_{1}, C_{2}, C_{3}\right]$ the ideals of $\mathbb{C}\left[C_{1}, C_{2}, C_{3}\right]$ generated by $C_{3}$, and by $C_{2}$ and $C_{3}$, respectively. We have the following result.

Proposition B.8. (i) If $c \geq 1$, then we have

$$
\delta^{k} \mathcal{F}_{1}^{a} \mathcal{F}_{2}^{b} \mathcal{F}_{3}^{c}\left(\delta^{-k}\right) \in \mathfrak{C}_{3}
$$

(ii) When $c=0$ in the above, we have

$$
\delta^{k} \mathcal{F}_{1}^{a} \mathcal{F}_{2}^{b}\left(\delta^{-k}\right) \equiv \frac{1}{2^{a}} b!(k)_{2 b}\left(k-\frac{1}{2}\right)_{b}(k+2 b)_{a}(2 k+2 b-1)_{a} C_{1}^{a+2 b} \bmod \mathfrak{C}_{23} .
$$

To prove Proposition B.8, we prepare several lemmas.

Lemma B.9. (i) For any integer $r \geq 1$, we have

$$
\delta^{k} \mathcal{F}_{2}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q} C_{3}^{r}\right) \in \mathfrak{C}_{3} .
$$

(ii) For any integer $b \geq 0$, we have

$$
\delta^{k} \mathcal{F}_{2}^{b}\left(\delta^{-k}\right) \equiv \sum_{p=0}^{b} p!\binom{b}{p}^{2}(k)_{2 b}\left(k-\frac{1}{2}\right)_{b}\left(k+p-\frac{1}{2}\right)_{b-p} C_{1}^{2 p} C_{2}^{b-p} \bmod \mathfrak{C}_{3} .
$$

Proof. We have

$$
\mathcal{F}_{4}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q} C_{3}^{r}\right)=\delta^{-k} C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q} \mathcal{F}_{4}\left(C_{3}^{r}\right)+C_{3}^{r} \mathcal{F}_{4}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q}\right)+\left\{\delta^{-k} C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q}, C_{3}^{r}\right\}_{4}
$$

Since $\mathcal{F}_{4}\left(C_{3}\right) \in C_{4} \mathfrak{C}_{3},\left\{C_{i}, C_{3}\right\}_{4} \in C_{4} \mathfrak{C}_{3}$ for $i=1,2,3$, and $\left\{\delta^{-k}, C_{3}\right\}_{4} \in \delta^{-k} C_{4} \mathfrak{C}_{3}$, we see that $\mathcal{F}_{4}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q} C_{3}^{r}\right) \in \delta^{-k} C_{4} \mathfrak{C}_{3}$. In the same way, we can show that $\mathcal{F}_{5}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{4} \mathfrak{C}_{3}\right) \subset \mathfrak{C}_{3}$. So we prove (i). Next we prove (ii) by induction. By direct calculation, we have

$$
\delta^{k} \mathcal{F}_{2}\left(\delta^{-k}\right)=\frac{k(2 k-1)(k+1)}{2} C_{1}^{2}+\frac{k(2 k-1)^{2}(k+1)}{4} C_{2}-\frac{k(2 k-1)^{2}}{4} C_{3} .
$$

This is nothing but the case $b=1$ of Lemma B. 9 (2). Next we calculate $F_{2}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q}\right)$ in order to calculate $\mathcal{F}_{2}^{b}\left(\delta^{-k}\right)$ inductively. We have

$$
\begin{aligned}
F_{4}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q}\right)= & F_{4}\left(\delta^{-k}\right) C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q}+\left\{\delta^{-k}, C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q}\right\}_{4}+\delta^{-k} F_{4}\left(C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q}\right) \\
= & F_{4}\left(\delta^{-k}\right) C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q}+p C_{1}^{p-1} C_{2}^{q}\left\{\delta^{-k}, C_{1}\right\}_{4}+q C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q-1}\left\{\delta^{-k}, C_{2}\right\}_{4} \\
& +\delta^{-k}\left(F_{4}\left(C_{1}^{p}\right) C_{2}^{q}+\left\{C_{1}^{p}, C_{2}^{q}\right\}_{4}+C_{1}^{p} F_{4}\left(C_{2}^{q}\right)\right) \\
= & F_{4}\left(\delta^{-k}\right) C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q}+p C_{1}^{p-1} C_{2}^{q}\left\{\delta^{-k}, C_{1}\right\}_{4}+q C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q-1}\left\{\delta^{-k}, C_{2}\right\}_{4} \\
& +\delta^{-k}\left(p F_{4}\left(C_{1}\right) C_{1}^{p-1} C_{2}^{q}+\frac{p(p-1)}{2}\left\{C_{1}, C_{1}\right\}_{4} C_{1}^{p-2} C_{2}^{q}\right. \\
& +p q C_{1}^{p-1} C_{2}^{q-1}\left\{C_{1}, C_{2}\right\}_{4}+q C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q-1} F_{4}\left(C_{2}\right) \\
& \left.\quad+\frac{q(q-1)}{2} C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q-2}\left\{C_{2}, C_{2}\right\}_{4}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

So by the fundamental formulas, we have

$$
\begin{gather*}
F_{4}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q}\right)=\delta^{-k} C_{4} C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q-1} \times\left(q(k+p+2 q) C_{1}^{2}+\frac{(k+p+2 q)(2 k+2 p+2 q-1)}{2} C_{2}\right. \\
\left.-\frac{1}{2} q(2 k+2 p+2 q-1) C_{3}\right) . \tag{4}
\end{gather*}
$$

In the same way, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
& F_{5}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{4} C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q}\right)=\delta^{-k} C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q} \times\left((q+1)(k+p+2 q+1) C_{1}^{2}\right. \\
& \left.\quad+\frac{(k+p+2 q+1)(2 k+2 p+2 q-1)}{2} C_{2}-\frac{(q+1)(2 k+2 p+2 q-1)}{2} C_{3}\right) . \tag{5}
\end{align*}
$$

By applying (4), we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\delta^{k} F_{2}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q}\right) \equiv & q(k+p+2 q) F_{5}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{4} C_{1}^{p+2} C_{2}^{q-1}\right) \\
& +\frac{(k+p+2 q)(2 k+2 p+2 q-1)}{2} F_{5}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{4} C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q}\right) \bmod \mathfrak{C}_{3}, \tag{6}
\end{align*}
$$

and by (5), we have

$$
\begin{align*}
& \delta^{k} F_{2}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q}\right)=q^{2}(k+p+2 q)(k+p+2 q+1) C_{1}^{p+4} C_{2}^{q-1} \\
& \quad+(k+p+2 q)(k+p+2 q+1)\left((4 p+2)+\left(2 p^{2}+p q+p+q-\frac{1}{2}\right)\right) C_{1}^{p+2} C_{2}^{q} \\
& \quad+\frac{1}{4}(k+p+2 q)(k+p+2 q+1)(2 k+2 p+2 q-1)^{2} C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q+1} \tag{7}
\end{align*}
$$

Now assume that the claim (ii) holds for $b-1$. Then applying (7), we have (ii). This is of course a straight forward calculation, but this is a bit complicated so we give a precise proof. For the sake of simplicity, we put

$$
x_{p, b}=p!\binom{b}{p}^{2}(k)_{2 b}\left(k-\frac{1}{2}\right)_{b}\left(k+p-\frac{1}{2}\right)_{b-p} .
$$

To see the coefficient of $C_{1}^{2 p} C_{2}^{b-p}$ in $\mathcal{F}_{2}\left(\mathcal{F}_{2}^{b-1}\left(\delta^{-k}\right)\right)$, we should see the linear combination of $\delta^{-k} C_{1}^{2 p-4} C_{2}^{b-p-1}, \delta^{-k} C_{1}^{2 p-2} C_{2}^{b-p}$ and $\delta^{-k} C_{1}^{2 p} C_{2}^{b-1-p}$ in $\mathcal{F}_{2}^{b-1}\left(\delta^{-k}\right)$ and apply $\mathcal{F}_{2}$ on it and see the coefficient at $C_{1}^{2 p} C_{2}^{b-p}$. We compare each term with $x_{p, b}$. First the coefficient at $C_{1}^{2 p} C_{2}^{b-p}$ of $\delta^{k} \mathcal{F}_{2}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{1}^{2 p-4} C_{2}^{b-p+1}\right)$ is given by

$$
(k+2 b-2)(k+2 b-1)(b-p+1)^{2} .
$$

We must multiply $x_{b-1, p-2}$ to this. The product is given by

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{(b-1)!^{2}}{(p-2)!(b-p)!^{2}}(k)_{2 b}\left(k-\frac{1}{2}\right)_{b-1}\left(k+p-\frac{5}{2}\right)\left(k+p-\frac{3}{2}\right) \cdots\left(k+b-\frac{5}{2}\right) \\
& \quad=e_{1} x_{p, b}
\end{aligned}
$$

where we put

$$
e_{1}=\frac{p(p-1)\left(k+p-\frac{5}{2}\right)\left(k+p-\frac{3}{2}\right)}{b^{2}\left(k+b-\frac{3}{2}\right)^{2}}
$$

Secondly, the coefficient at $C_{1}^{2 p} C_{2}^{b-p}$ of $\delta^{k} \mathcal{F}_{2}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{1}^{2 p-2} C_{2}^{b-p}\right)$ is given by

$$
\frac{1}{2}(k+2 b-2)(k+2 b-1)\left(2(2 b-2 p+1) k+\left(4 b^{2}-6 b-4 p^{2}+10 p-5\right)\right) .
$$

We must multiply $x_{b-1, p-1}$ to this. The result is $e_{2} x_{b, p}$, where we put

$$
e_{2}=\frac{p\left(k+p-\frac{3}{2}\right)\left((2 b-2 p+1) k+\left(2 b^{2}-3 b-2 p^{2}+5 p-\frac{5}{2}\right)\right)}{b^{2}\left(k+b-\frac{3}{2}\right)^{2}} .
$$

Finally, the coefficient at $C_{1}^{2 p} C_{2}^{b-p}$ of $\delta^{k} \mathcal{F}_{2}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{1}^{2 p} C_{2}^{b-1-p}\right)$ is given by

$$
\frac{1}{4}(k+2 b-2)(k+2 b-1)(2 k+2 b+2 p-3)^{2} .
$$

Multiplying $x_{b-1, p}$ to this, we have $e_{3} x_{b, p}$, where we put

$$
e_{3}=\frac{(b-p)^{2}\left(k+b+p-\frac{3}{2}\right)^{2}}{b^{2}\left(k+b-\frac{3}{2}\right)^{2}}
$$

Since we easily see $c_{1}+c_{2}+c_{3}=1$, we prove (ii).
Lemma B.10. (i) For any integer $r \geq 1$, we have

$$
\delta^{k} \mathcal{F}_{1}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q} C_{3}^{r}\right) \in \mathfrak{C}_{3} .
$$

(ii) For any integer $q \geq 1$, we have

$$
\delta^{k} \mathcal{F}_{1}\left(C_{1}^{p} C_{2}^{q}\right) \in \mathfrak{C}_{23}
$$

(iii) For any non-negative integers $a$, $p$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\delta^{k} F_{1}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{1}^{p}\right) & =\frac{(k+p)(2 k+p-1)}{2} C_{1}^{p+1}+\frac{p(k+p)}{2} C_{1}^{p-1} C_{2}-\frac{p(2 k+p-1)}{4} C_{1}^{p-1} C_{3}, \\
\delta^{k} \mathcal{F}_{1}^{a}\left(\delta^{-k} C_{1}^{p}\right) & \equiv \frac{(k+p)_{a}(2 k+p-1)_{a}}{2^{a}} C_{1}^{a+p} \bmod \mathfrak{C}_{23} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Proof. Since $\mathcal{F}_{1}\left(C_{3}\right), \delta^{k}\left\{\delta^{-k}, C_{3}\right\}_{1},\left\{C_{i}, C_{3}\right\}_{1}$ are in $\mathfrak{C}_{3}$ for any $i=1,2,3$, the assertion (i) is clear. Since $\mathcal{F}_{1}\left(C_{2}\right), \delta^{k}\left\{\delta^{-k}, C_{2}\right\}_{1},\left\{C_{i}, C_{2}\right\}_{1}$ are in $\mathfrak{C}_{23}$ for any $i=1,2$, the assertion (ii) is clear. For (iii), the first assertion is obtained by direct calculation. The second assertion is shown by induction by using (i) and (ii).

Proof of Proposition B.8. The assertion (i) is clear from Lemma B. 4 and Lemmas B. 9 (i), B. 10 (i). The assertion (ii) is obvious by Lemmas B. 9 (ii) and B. 10 (iii). So Proposition B. 8 is proved.

In order to prove Theorem B.3, we fix a non-negative integer $l$. In order to give $\mathbb{D}_{l}\left(\delta^{-k}\right)$, we must sum up each contribution of $\mathcal{F}_{1}^{a} \mathcal{F}_{2}^{b} \mathcal{F}_{3}^{c}\left(\delta^{-k}\right)$ such that $a+2 b+2 c=l$. By Proposition B. 2 and Proposition B. 8 (i), the term with $c \geq 1$ does not contribute to the final sum. So we assume $c=0$ and $a+2 b=l$. We put

$$
q_{a, b}=\frac{(-1)^{b}}{a!}(k)_{l}(2 k+2 b-1)_{a}\left(k-\frac{1}{2}\right)_{b}\left(k-\frac{3}{2}\right)_{a+b}
$$

By Proposition B.8, we see that this is the contribution from $\mathcal{F}_{1}^{a} \mathcal{F}_{2}^{b}\left(\delta^{-k}\right)$ times the coefficient of $F_{1}^{a} F_{2}^{b}$ in the definition of $\mathbb{D}_{l}$, noting that

$$
(k)_{2 b}(k+2 b)_{a}=(k)_{l} .
$$

What we want to calculate is $q_{0}=\sum_{a+2 b=l} q_{a, b}$. Denote by $[l / 2]$ the maximum integer which does not exceed $l / 2$. To calculate $Q$ inductively, for any integer $b$ such that $0 \leq b \leq[l / 2]$, we put

$$
q_{b}=\sum_{0 \leq b \leq b_{0} \leq[l / 2]} q_{l-2 b_{0}, b_{0}}
$$

Lemma B.11. The notation being as above, for any $b$ with $0 \leq b \leq[l / 2]$, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
q_{b}=\frac{2(k+b-1)(2 k+2 l-2 b-3)}{(2 k+l-2)(2 k+l-3)} q_{a, b} . \tag{8}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. We prove this by induction from $b=[l / 2]$ to $b=0$. First we show this for $b=[l / 2]$. By definition, we have $q_{b}=q_{l-2 b, b}$, so the problem is if the coefficient of the right-hand side of $(8)$ is 1 . For even $l$, we have $[l / 2]=l / 2$ and for odd $l$ we have $[l / 2]=(l-1) / 2$, and in both cases we have

$$
2(k+[l / 2]-1)(2 k+2 l-2[l / 2]-3)=(2 k+l-2)(2 k+l-3) .
$$

So the assertion is clear for $b=[l / 2]$. Now assume that the claim holds for some $b \leq[l / 2]$ and we calculate $q_{b-1}$. Calculating the ratio $q_{a, b} / q_{a+2, b-1}$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
q_{b-1} & =q_{b}+q_{a+2, b-1}=q_{a+2, b-1}\left(1-\frac{(l-2 b+1)(l-2 b+2)}{(2 k+l-2)(2 k+l-3)}\right) \\
& =\frac{2(k+b-2)(2 k+2 l-2 b-1)}{(2 k+l-2)(2 k+l-3)} q_{l-2 b+2, b-1} .
\end{aligned}
$$

So the claim holds also for $b-1$.
Proof of Theorem B.3. By Lemma B.11, we have

$$
q_{0}=\frac{2(k-1)(2 k+2 l-3)}{(2 k+l-2)(2 k+l-3)} \times \frac{(k)_{l}(2 k-1)_{l}\left(k-\frac{3}{2}\right)_{l}}{l!} .
$$

Here we have

$$
(k)_{l}\left(k-\frac{3}{2}\right)_{l}(2 k+2 l-3)=2^{-2 l}(2 k-3)(2 k-1)_{2 l},
$$

and

$$
2(k-1) \frac{(2 k-1)_{l}}{(2 k+l-2)(2 k+l-3)}=(2 k-2)(2 k-1)_{l-2},
$$

where we define $(x)_{-1}=1 /(x-1)$ and $(x)_{-2}=1 /(x-1)(x-2)$. So we have

$$
q_{0}=\frac{1}{2^{2 l} l!}(2 k-3)_{l}(2 k-1)_{2 l} .
$$

So we prove Theorem B.3.
B.0.2. Explicit pullback formula. Based on the results in the last subsection, we can write down the pullback formula for the differential operator $\mathbb{D}_{l}$ in general for any $n=n_{1}+n_{2}$ with $2 \leq \min \left(n_{1}, n_{2}\right)$ and $\lambda=(l, l, 0, \ldots, 0)$. We use Kozima's formula in [45, p.247]. We define $Q(X)$ as in Proposition B. 2 and Theorem 3.2. Then by Theorem B.3, we have

$$
Q\left(\Delta^{(12)}\right)=q_{0} C_{1}^{2 l}
$$

For an $n \times n$ symmetric matrix, we write a block decomposition as

$$
T=\left(\begin{array}{ll}
T_{11} & T_{12} \\
{ }^{t} T_{12} & T_{22}
\end{array}\right)
$$

where $T_{11}$ and $T_{22}$ are $n_{1} \times n_{1}$ and $n_{2} \times n_{2}$ matrices, respectively. We define a polynomial $\mathfrak{Q}(T)$ in $t_{i j}$ by

$$
\mathfrak{Q}(T)=Q\left(U T_{12}{ }^{t} V\right) .
$$

Then we have $\mathfrak{Q}\left((C Z+D)^{-1} C\right)=Q\left(\Delta^{(12)}\right)$. For any $r \leq \min \left(n_{1}, n_{2}\right)$, we define $n_{1} \times n_{2}$ matrix by $\left(\begin{array}{cc}1_{r} & 0 \\ 0 & 0\end{array}\right)$, and by abuse of language, we denote this also by $1_{r}$. As in Kozima, we are allowed to write $\mathfrak{Q}(T)$ for $T_{12}=1_{r}$ as

$$
\mathfrak{Q}\left(\begin{array}{cc}
* & 1_{r} \\
* & *
\end{array}\right),
$$

not specifying $*$, since this does not depend on $*$ part by definition. Now we put

$$
R_{r}=\sum_{1 \leq i<j \leq r}\left(u_{1 i} u_{2 j}-u_{1 j} u_{2 i}\right)\left(v_{1 i} v_{2 j}-v_{1 j} v_{2 i}\right) .
$$

Then for $\lambda=(l, l, 0, \ldots, 0)$, we have

$$
\mathfrak{Q}\left(\begin{array}{cc}
* & 1_{r} \\
* & *
\end{array}\right)=q_{0} \times R_{r}^{l} .
$$

We consider two isomorphic realizations of the representation $\operatorname{det}^{k} \rho_{r, \lambda}$, one is on the space generated by bideterminants in $u_{i j}$ with $i=1,2, j \leq r$ and the other is on the space generated by bideterminants in $v_{i j}$ with $i=1,2, j \leq r$. We denote the former representation space by $V_{*}^{r}$ and the latter by $V_{* r}$. We identify these representation spaces of $\mathrm{GL}_{r}(\mathbb{C})$ on $U$ variables and $V$ variables by mapping $u_{i j}$ to $v_{i j}$. For $v_{*} \in V_{* r}$, we denote by $v^{*}$ the corresponding element in $V_{r}^{*}$. Now we define

$$
S_{r}=\left\{S \in M_{r}(\mathbb{C}) \mid S={ }^{t} S, 1_{r}-S \bar{S}>0\right\}
$$

where $*>0$ means that the matrix is positive definite. We define a linear map from $V_{r *}$ to $V_{r *}$ by

$$
\psi\left(v_{*}\right)=\int_{S_{r}}\left\langle\rho_{r}\left(1_{r}-\bar{S} S\right) v^{*}, \mathfrak{Q}\left(\begin{array}{cc}
* & 1_{r} \\
* & *
\end{array}\right)\right\rangle \operatorname{det}\left(1_{r}-\bar{S} S\right)^{-r-1} d S,
$$

where $\rho_{r}=\operatorname{det}^{k} \rho_{r, \lambda}$ and $d S=\prod_{h \leq j} d x_{h j} d y_{h j}$ for $S=X+i Y$ with $X=\left(x_{h j}\right), Y=$ $\left(y_{h j}\right) \in M_{r}(\mathbb{R})$. Then we know that $\psi\left(v_{*}\right)=\varphi v_{*}$ for some constant $\varphi$. Then by the result of [45] in page 247, we have

$$
c_{r}=2^{r(r+1)+1-(r k+2 l)} i^{r k+2 l} \cdot \varphi .
$$

Here $\varphi$ obviously depends on the inner product. We can explicitly calculate the inner product $\langle *, *\rangle_{0}$ defined before for the necessary quantity.

Lemma B.12. We have

$$
\left\langle v^{*}, R_{r}^{l}\right\rangle_{0}=(l+1)!l!v_{*} .
$$

Proof. For the proof, we quote [11, Theorem 2.16]. Let $X=\left(x_{i j}\right)$ be an $m \times r$ matrix of variables with $m \leq r$, and let $\partial=\left(\frac{\partial}{\partial x_{i j}}\right)$. Let $A$ and $B$ be $r \times m$ constant matrices. Then that theorem gives the following general formula.

$$
\operatorname{det}(\partial \times B)(\operatorname{det}(X A))^{s}=\operatorname{det}\left({ }^{t} A B\right)(s)_{m} \operatorname{det}(X A)^{s-1}
$$

So if we put $m=2$ and assume $X$ and ${ }^{t} A$ to be $2 \times r$ matrices consisting of the first $r$ columns of $U$ and $V$ respectively, and $B=\binom{1_{2}}{0_{r-2}, 2}$, then the above formula means

$$
\frac{\partial^{2} R_{r}^{l}}{\partial u_{11} \partial u_{22}}-\frac{\partial^{2} R_{r}^{l}}{\partial u_{12} \partial u_{21}}=l(l+1)\left(v_{11} v_{22}-v_{12} v_{21}\right) R_{r}^{l-1} .
$$

In the same way we have

$$
\frac{\partial R_{r}^{l}}{\partial u_{1 p} \partial u_{2 q}}-\frac{\partial R_{r}^{l}}{\partial u_{1 q} \partial u_{2 p}}=l(l+1)\left(v_{1 p} v_{2 q}-v_{1 q} v_{2 p}\right) R_{r}^{l-1} .
$$

So iterating these operations $l$ times, we have the assertion.
By the above results, it is natural to use here the inner product

$$
\begin{equation*}
\langle *, *\rangle_{l}=\langle *, *\rangle_{0} /(l+1)!l!. \tag{9}
\end{equation*}
$$

The remaining part is the following integral

$$
I_{r}=\int_{S_{r}} \rho_{r}\left(1_{r}-\bar{S} S\right) \operatorname{det}\left(1_{r}-\bar{S} S\right)^{-r-1} d S
$$

where $\rho_{r}=\operatorname{det}^{k} \rho_{r, \lambda}$, to which a dominant integral weight $(k+l, k+l, k, \ldots, k)$ corresponds. By Kozima [44, Lemma 2] (and also by [19], [7], [9], [58]) we have

$$
I_{r}=\frac{2^{r} \pi^{r(r+1) / 2}}{\prod_{\nu=2}^{4}(2 k+2 l-\nu) \prod_{\mu=1}^{2} \prod_{\nu=3}^{r}(2 k+l-\mu-\nu) \prod_{3 \leq \mu \leq \nu \leq r}(2 k-\mu-\nu)}
$$

Theorem B.13. We assume that $k$ is even with $k>n+1$. Assumption being the same as above, taking the inner product $\langle *, *\rangle_{l}$ as in (9), the constants $c_{r}$ for $2 \leq r \leq$ $\min \left(n_{1}, n_{2}\right)$ in Theorem 5.6 are given by

$$
c_{r}=\frac{2^{(r+1)^{2}-(r k+2 l)}(-1)^{r k / 2+l} \pi^{r(r+1) / 2}(2 k-3)_{l}(2 k-1)_{2 l}}{2^{2 l} l!\prod_{\nu=2}^{4}(2 k+2 l-\nu) \prod_{\mu=1}^{2} \prod_{\nu=3}^{r}(2 k+l-\mu-\nu) \prod_{3 \leq \mu \leq \nu \leq r}(2 k-\mu-\nu)} .
$$

In particular, we have

$$
c_{2}=\frac{2^{9-2(k+2 l)}(-1)^{k+l} \pi^{3}(2 k-3)_{l}(2 k-1)_{2 l-3}}{l!} .
$$

We note here that since we assumed that $k$ is even, the number $r k / 2$ is an integer.

## References

[1] A. N. Andrianov, Quadratic Forms and Hecke Operators, Grundlehren Math. Wiss., 286, SpringerVerlag, Berlin, 1987, xii+374 pp.
[2] N. Arancibia, C. Mœglin and D. Renard, Paquets d'Arthur des groupes classiques et unitaires, Ann. Fac. Sci. Toulouse Math. (6), 27 (2018), 1023-1105.
[3] J. Arthur, The Endoscopic Classification of Representations: Orthogonal and Symplectic Groups, Amer. Math. Soc. Colloq. Publ., 61, Amer. Math. Soc., Providence, RI, 2013, xviii+590 pp.
[4] H. Atobe, M. Chida, T. Ibukiyama, H. Katsurada and T. Yamauchi, Harder's conjecture II, in preparation.
[5] J. Bergström and N. Dummigan, Eisenstein congruences for split reductive groups, Selecta Math. (N.S.), 22 (2016), 1073-1115.
[6] S. Böcherer, Über die Fourierkoeffizienten der Siegelschen Eisensteinreihen, Manuscripta Math., 45 (1984), 273-288.
[7] S. Böcherer, Über die Funktionalgleichung automorpher L-Funktionen zur Siegelschen Modulgruppe, J. Reine Angew. Math., 362 (1985), 146-168.
[8] S. Böcherer, Über die Fourier-Jacobi-Entwicklung Siegelscher Eisensteinreihen II, Math. Z., 189 (1985), 81-110.
[9] S. Böcherer, T. Satoh and T. Yamazaki, On the pullback of a differential operator and its application to vector valued Eisenstein series, Comment. Math. Univ. St. Pauli, 41 (1992), 1-22.
[10] S. Böcherer and C.-G. Schmidt, p-adic measures attached to Siegel modular forms, Ann. Inst. Fourier (Grenoble), 50 (2000), 1375-1443.
[11] S. Caracciolo, A. D. Sokal and A. Sportiello, Algebraic/combinatorial proofs of Cayley-type identities for derivatives of determinant and Pfaffians, Adv. in Appl. Math., 50 (2013), 474-594.
[12] G. Chenevier and J. Lannes, Automorphic Forms and Even Unimodular Lattices, Ergeb. Math. Grenzgeb. (3), 69, Springer, Cham, 2019, xxi+417 pp.
[13] P. Deligne, Formes modulaires et repréntations $\ell$-adiques, In: Séminaire Bourbaki: Vol. 1968/69: Exposés 347-363, Lecture Notes in Math., 179, Springer, Berlin, 1971, exp. no. 355, 139-172.
[14] N. Dummigan, Lifting puzzles and congruences of Ikeda and Ikeda-Miyawaki lifts, J. Math. Soc. Japan, 69 (2017), 801-818.
[15] N. Dummigan, T. Ibukiyama and H. Katsurada, Some Siegel modular standard $L$-values, and Shafarevich-Tate groups, J. Number Theory, 131 (2011), 1296-1330.
[16] J. A. Green, Polynomial Representations of $G L_{n}$, Lecture Notes in Math., 830, Springer-Verlag, Berlin-New York, 1980, vi+118 pp.
[17] G. Harder, A congruence between a Siegel and an elliptic modular form, manuscript, 2003, reproduced In: The 1-2-3 of Modular Forms, (eds. J. H. Brunier, et al.), Universitext, Springer, Berlin, 2008, 247-262.
[18] G. Harder, Arithmetic aspects of rank one Eisenstein cohomology, In: Cycles, Motives and Shimura Varieties, Tata Inst. Fund. Res. Stud. Math., 21, Tata Inst. Fund. Res. Mumbai, 2010, 131-190.
[19] L. K. Hua, Harmonic Analysis of Functions of Several Complex Variables in the Classical Domains, Transl. Math. Monogr., Amer. Math. Soc., Providence, RI, 1963.
[20] T. Ibukiyama, On differential operators on automorphic forms and invariant pluri-harmonic polynomials, Comment. Math. Univ. St. Pauli, 48 (1999), 103-118.
[21] T. Ibukiyama, A conjecture on a Shimura type correspondence for Siegel modular forms, and Harder's conjecture on congruences, In: Modular Forms on Schiemonnikoog, Cambridge Univ. Press, 2008, 107-144.
[22] T. Ibukiyama, Lifting conjectures from vector valued Siegel modular forms of degree two, Comment. Math. Univ. St. Pauli, 61 (2012), 87-102.
[23] T. Ibukiyama, Conjectures of Shimura type and Harder type revisited, Comment. Math. Univ. St. Pauli, 63 (2014), 79-103.
[24] T. Ibukiyama, Topics in Modular Forms (in Japanese), Kyoritsu Shuppan Co., Ltd., 2018, $\mathrm{x}+467 \mathrm{pp}$.
[25] T. Ibukiyama, One-line formula for automorphic differential operators on Siegel modular forms, Abh. Math. Semin. Univ. Hambg., 89 (2019), 17-43.
[26] T. Ibukiyama, Explicit pullback formulas and a half-integral version of Harder conjecture on congruences for Siegel modular forms, Oberwolfach Rep., 16 (2019), 3544-3547.
[27] T. Ibukiyama, Generic differential operators on Siegel modular forms and special polynomials, Selecta Math. (N.S.), 26 (2020), no. 5, paper no. 66, 50 pp.
[28] T. Ibukiyama, Differential operators, exact pullback formulas of Eisenstein series, and Laplace transforms, Forum Math., 34 (2022), 685-710.
[29] T. Ibukiyama, T. Kuzumaki and H. Ochiai, Holonomic systems of Gegenbauer type polynomials of matrix arguments related with Siegel modular forms, J. Math. Soc. Japan, 64 (2012), 273-316.
[30] T. Ibukiyama, H. Katsurada, C. Poor and D. S. Yuen, Congruences to Ikeda-Miyawaki lifts and triple $L$-values of elliptic modular forms, J. Number Theory, 134 (2014), 142-180.
[31] T. Ibukiyama and S. Takemori, Construction of theta series of any vector-valued weight and applications to lifts and congruences, Experiment. Math., 28 (2019), 95-114.
[32] T. Ikeda, On the lifting of elliptic cusp forms to Siegel cusp forms of degree 2n, Ann. of Math. (2), 154 (2001), 641-681.
[33] T. Ikeda, Pullback of the lifting of elliptic cusp forms and Miyawaki's conjecture, Duke Math. J., 131 (2006), 469-497.
[34] H. Ishimoto, Proofs of Ibukiyama's conjectures on Siegel modular forms of half-integral weight and of degree 2, Math. Ann., 383 (2022), 645-698.
[35] H. Katsurada, An explicit formula for Siegel series, Amer. J. Math., 121 (1999), 415-452.
[36] H. Katsurada, Congruence of Siegel modular forms and special values of their zeta functions, Math. Z., 259 (2008), 97-111.
[37] H. Katsurada, Exact standard zeta values of Siegel modular forms, Experiment. Math., 19 (2010), 65-77.
[38] H. Katsurada, Boundedness of denominators of special values of the $L$-functions for modular forms, Comment. Math. Univ. St. Pauli, 70 (2022), 29-48.
[39] H. Katsurada and S. Mizumoto, Congruences for Hecke eigenvalues of Siegel modular forms, Abh. Math. Semin. Univ. Hambg., 82 (2012), 129-152.
[40] H. Klingen, Zum Darstellungssatz für Siegelsche Modulformen, Math. Z., 102 (1967), 30-43.
[41] W. Kohnen, Modular forms of half-integral weight on $\Gamma_{0}(4)$, Math. Ann., 248 (1980), 249-266.
[42] W. Kohnen and N.-P. Skoruppa, A certain Dirichlet series attached to Siegel modular forms of degree two, Invent. Math., 95 (1989), 541-558.
[43] W. Kohnen and D. Zagier, Values of $L$-series of modular forms at the center of the critical strip, Invent. Math., 64 (1981), 175-198.
[44] N. Kozima, Standard L-functions attached to alternating tensor valued Siegel modular forms, Osaka J. Math., 39 (2002), 245-258.
[45] N. Kozima, Garrett's pullback formula for vector valued Siegel modular forms, J. Number Theory, 128 (2008), 235-250.
[46] N. Kozima, Pullback formula for vector valued Siegel modular forms and its applications, arXiv: 2109.11753.
[47] R. P. Langlands, On the Functional Equations Satisfied by Eisenstein Series, Lecture Notes in Math., 544, Springer-Verlag, Berlin-New York, 1976, v+337 pp.
[48] C.-h. Lee, computeGK, 2018, https://github.com/chlee-0/computeGK.
[49] I. Miyawaki, Numerical examples of Siegel cusp forms of degree 3 and their zeta-functions, Mem. Fac. Sci. Kyushu Univ. Ser. A, 46 (1992), 307-339.
[50] S. Mizumoto, Poles and residues of standard $L$-functions attached to Siegel modular forms, Math. Ann., 289 (1991), 589-612. Corrections: Ibid., 378 (2020), 1655-1660.
[51] C. Mœeglin and D. Renard, Sur les paquets d'Arthur de $\operatorname{Sp}(2 n, \mathbb{R})$ contenant des modules unitaires de plus haut poids, scalaires, Nagoya Math. J., 241 (2021), 44-124.
[52] C. Poor, N. C. Ryan and D. S. Yuen, Lifting puzzles in degree four, Bull. Aust. Math. Soc., 80 (2009), 65-82.
[53] G. Shimura, The special values of the zeta functions associated with cusp forms, Comm. Pure Appl. Math., 29 (1976), 783-804.
[54] G. Shimura, On the periods of modular forms, Math. Ann., 229 (1977), 211-221.
[55] G. Shimura, Arithmeticity in the Theory of Automorphic Forms, Math. Surveys Monogr., 82, Amer. Math. Soc., Providence, RI, 2000, x+302 pp.
[56] O. Taibi, Dimensions of spaces of level one automorphic forms for split classical groups using the trace formula, Ann. Sci. Éc. Norm. Supér. (4), 50 (2017), 269-344.
[57] O. Taibi, Tables for dimensions of spaces of automorphic forms, 2017, https://otaibi.perso.math.cnrs.fr/dimtrace.
[58] H. Takayanagi, Vector valued Siegel modular forms and their $L$-functions; Application of a differential operator, Japan. J. Math. (N.S.), 19 (1993), 251-297.
[59] R. Weissauer, Four dimensional Galois representations, Formes automorphes. II. Le cas du groupe GSp(4), Astérisque, 302 (2005), 67-150.
[60] Wolfram Research, Inc., Mathematica, Version 12.1, Champaign, IL, (2020).

## Hiraku Atobe

Department of Mathematics
Hokkaido University
Kita 10, Nishi 8, Kita-Ku, Sapporo
Hokkaido 060-0810, Japan
E-mail: atobe@math.sci.hokudai.ac.jp

## Tomoyoshi Ibukiyama

Department of Mathematics
Graduate School of Science
Osaka University
Machikaneyama 1-1, Toyonaka
Osaka 560-0043, Japan
E-mail: ibukiyam@math.sci.osaka-u.ac.jp

## Masataka ChidA

School of Science and Technology for Future Life
Tokyo Denki University
5 Senju Asahi-cho, Adachi-ku
Tokyo 120-8551, Japan
E-mail: chida@mail.dendai.ac.jp

## Hidenori Katsurada

Department of Mathematics
Hokkaido University
Kita 10, Nishi 8, Kita-Ku, Sapporo
Hokkaido 060-0810, Japan
Muroran Institute of Technology
Mizumoto 27-1
Muroran 050-8585, Japan
E-mail: hidenori@mmm.muroran-it.ac.jp

## Takuya Yamauchi

Mathematical Institute
Tohoku University
6-3, Aoba, Aramaki, Aoba-Ku
Sendai 980-8578, Japan
E-mail: takuya.yamauchi.c3@tohoku.ac.jp


[^0]:    2020 Mathematics Subject Classification. Primary 11F46; Secondary 11F67, 11F80.
    Key Words and Phrases. Harder's conjecture, lifting, congruence for the Klingen-Eisenstein lift.
    The first author was supported by JSPS KAKENHI Grant Number JP19K14494. The second author was supported by JSPS KAKENHI Grant Number JP18K03202. The third author was supported by JSPS KAKENHI Grant Number JP19K03424, JP20H00115. The fourth author was supported by KAKENHI Grant Number JP16H03919, JP21K03152. The fifth author was supported by JSPS KAKENHI Grant Number JP19H01778.

